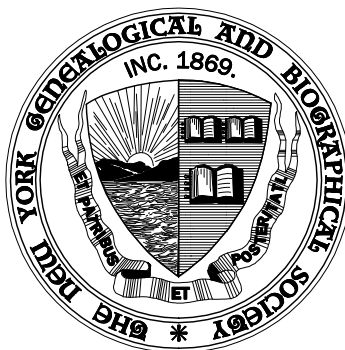


THE NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD

VOLUME 149



NUMBER 4

OCTOBER 2018

The Ogden Family of Oxenhope: The Probable Yorkshire Origins of John and Richard Ogden, Early Settlers of Stamford, Connecticut, and Proprietors of Hempstead, New York

The Duers/Dewers Family of Washington County: Update and Correction

Peter F. Valleau (about 1735—after 1790) of Dutchess County, New York: From “Unplaced Item” to An Identity (*concluded*)

Reuniting the Family of William Hooker and Eliza Blunt (*continued*)

Putnam County, New York, Clerk Receipt Book, 1821–1827 (*concluded*)

THE NEW YORK Genealogical and Biographical Society

THE RECORD

Editor:

Laura Murphy DeGrazia, CG, FGBS

Editorial Board:

Andrew Alpern, JD

Christopher A. Brooks

John Blythe Dobson, FASG, FGBS

James L. Hansen, FASG

Frederick C. Hart Jr., CG, FASG, FGBS

Harold Henderson, CG

Judith A. Herbert, CG

Roger D. Joslyn, CG, FASG, FGBS

Anita A. Lustenberger, CG, FGBS

Harry Macy Jr., FASG, FGBS

Terri Bradshaw O'Neill

William T. Ruddock

FELLOWS

Leslie Corn, CG

Laura Murphy DeGrazia, CG

John Blythe Dobson, FASG

James D. Folts, PhD

Frederick C. Hart Jr., CG, FASG

Charlotte Megill Hix

Henry B. Hoff, CG, FASG

Henry Z Jones Jr., FASG

Karen Mauer Jones, CG

Roger D. Joslyn, CG, FASG

Arthur C. M. Kelly

Nancy V. Kelly

Anita A. Lustenberger, CG

Harry Macy Jr., FASG

David Kendall Martin, FASG

Suzanne McVetty

Meriwether C. Schmid

Edward H. L. Smith III

Francis J. Sypher Jr., PhD

Walter Wilmerding

BOARD OF TRUSTEES

Officers:

Iain H. Bruce, *Chairman*

Kathleen Hill Tesluk, *Vice Chairman*

D. Joshua Taylor, *President, Trustee ex*

Officio

Luke Ives Pontifell, *Secretary*

William C. Hallett, PharmD, *Treasurer*

Trustees:

Bruce W. Addison

Lorraine Bell

Blaine Bettinger, PhD, JD

Elizabeth L. Bradley, PhD

Anne Sibert Buitert, PhD

Elbrun Kimmelman

Stephen S. Madsen, JD

William G. Pomeroy

Robert S. Roberson

Jeanne Sloane

Waddell W. Stillman

Missy Wolfe

Trustees Emeriti:

Robert G. Goelet

Robert F. Hendrickson

Henry B. Hoff, CG, FASG, FGBS

William P. Johns

Anita A. Lustenberger, CG, FGBS

W. Francis Price Jr.

Walter Wilmerding, FGBS

THE NEW YORK Genealogical and Biographical Record

VOLUME 149

OCTOBER 2018

NUMBER 4

Contents

THE OGDEN FAMILY OF OXENHOPE: THE PROBABLE YORKSHIRE ORIGIN OF JOHN AND RICHARD OGDEN, EARLY SETTLERS OF STAMFORD, CONNECTICUT, AND PROPRIETORS OF HEMPSTEAD, NEW YORK by Louis G. Ogden and Brent M. Owen	245
THE DUERS/DEWERS FAMILY OF WASHINGTON COUNTY: UPDATE AND CORRECTION by Bart Joseph Kowallis, PhD.	263
PETER F. VALLEAU (ABOUT 1735—AFTER 1790) OF DUTCHESS COUNTY, NEW YORK: FROM “UNPLACED ITEM” TO AN IDENTITY (<i>concluded</i>) by Gayla Nieminen, CG	272
REUNITING THE FAMILY OF WILLIAM HOOKER AND ELIZA BLUNT (<i>continued</i>) by Sharon L. Hoyt, MLIS, CG	289
PUTNAM COUNTY, NEW YORK, CLERK RECEIPT BOOK, 1821–1827 (<i>concluded</i>) contributed by Chip Rowe	307

Regular Features

EDITOR'S VIEW	243
ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS TO ARTICLES IN THE RECORD	313
STATEMENT OF OWNERSHIP	368
REVIEW	318

Larkin. *Overcoming Niagara: Canals, Commerce, and Tourism in the Niagara-Great Lakes Borderland Region, 1792–1837*. By Pamela Vittorio

WRITING FOR THE RECORD

The editor welcomes manuscripts focusing on residents of New York State and its colonial predecessors. Articles dealing with adjacent areas or countries of origin will also be considered if there is significant migration to or from New York. Guidelines for authors are available at the Society's website. Submit electronic copy of your manuscript (Microsoft Word is preferred) to editor@nygbs.org.

BOOK AND MEDIA REVIEWS

Recently published books, donated or purchased, may be reviewed in *The Record* if they concern the genealogy, biography, or history of the people of New York State or its subdivisions or are otherwise relevant to research on New York families. Publishers interested in offering their material for possible review should send a copy of the book with complete ordering information to The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, 36 West 44th Street, 7th Floor, New York, NY 10036-8105.

Copyright © 2018, The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society. The Society, the RECORD editor, and the contributing editors assume no responsibility for errors of fact or for opinions expressed or implied by contributors, but proven errors will be corrected.

THE NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD (ISSN 0028-7237) is published quarterly by The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, 36 West 44th Street, New York, NY 10036-8105. Annual subscription \$30.00. Single issues \$7.50. Printed at Sheridan Press, Hanover, PA 17331. Periodicals postage paid at New York, New York, and additional mailing offices. POSTMASTER: Send address changes to The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, 36 West 44th Street, New York, NY 10036-8105.

THE EDITOR'S VIEW

This issue of THE RECORD includes a proposed solution to a longstanding genealogical problem: identification of the probable English origin of John and Richard Ogden, who arrived in America in the seventeenth century. Coauthors Louis G. Ogden and Brent M. Owen studied work by other researchers, including RECORD articles by Frederick C. Hart and Matthew Wood and books by William Ogden Wheeler and Jack Harpster. Ogden and Owen revisited and analyzed sources used by those researchers, then designed and executed a strategic plan to try to identify the immigrants' likely point of origin.

Resolving a genealogical problem frequently involves the use of information and expertise from a variety of disciplines. It may include the use of databases, indexes, and other publications that direct genealogists to original records. In addition to examining original sources, authors Ogden and Owen used work by other genealogists as well as by historians and statisticians. They systematically searched available records and methodically analyzed and correlated their findings. They considered the immigrants' likely associates, topography, and frequency of given names within family groups. After pinpointing a family of interest, they located a signature of a John Ogden in England, believed to be the man who later emigrated. To test their hypothesis, the authors engaged a handwriting expert, who compared the signature of the man in England to sample signatures of the man in America. Ogden and Owen's article details their approach, search criteria, rationale, findings, and the analysis behind their proposed solution.

As Ogden and Owen demonstrate, age-old questions may be resolved when genealogical scholars study one another's work and attempt to break new ground through additional research and analysis. Their findings build upon research previously published in THE RECORD. Their conclusion will interest Ogden researchers in particular; their methodology will interest all.

Laura Murphy DeGrazia, CG, FGBS
Editor

ABOUT THE SOCIETY

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, founded in 1869 and incorporated in New York State, is a nonprofit institution whose purpose is to preserve, document, and share the stories of families across the state of New York. The organization engages with genealogists, biographers, historians, and organizations to establish the broader contexts of New York's past and actively fosters connections between New York's past and the present.

As part of its continuing commitment to advance genealogical scholarship, the Society has published *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* quarterly since 1870 and the *New York Researcher* since 1990, conducts a variety of programs, and maintains a growing, searchable eLibrary available to members online. Among the assets of the eLibrary are all prior issues of *The Record*.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society is a membership organization, and new members are always welcome. It is tax exempt under Section 501(c)(3) of the Internal Revenue Code, and gifts are tax deductible. The 1869 Circle acknowledges people who have made provision for the Society in their wills.

For further details contact the Society at 36 West 44th Street, Suite 711, New York, NY 10036-8105; telephone (212) 755-8532; or visit the Society's website, <http://www.newyorkfamilyhistory.org>.

THE MISSION OF THE RECORD

Adhering to scholarly standards, *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* publishes written works that solve genealogical problems, provide compiled genealogies, make available transcriptions of original records, and offer research guidance relevant to families who have contributed to the rich diversity of New York City, State, and region.

ABOUT GENEALOGICAL CREDENTIALS

The words Certified Genealogist and letters CG are registered certification marks, and the designations CGL and Certified Genealogical Lecturer are service marks of the Board for Certification of Genealogists®. Accredited Genealogist® and AG® are certification marks of the International Commission for Accreditation of Professional GenealogistsSM. Individuals are licensed to use the credential designations after meeting the competency standards of those organizations.

FASG designates Fellow of the American Society of Genealogists, an honorary society limited to fifty living members chosen for the quality of their published genealogical scholarship. Fellowship in other societies awarded on the basis of scholarship, rather than service or support to the society, may also be recognized by a postnominal designation, including FGBS for Fellow of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society.

**THE OGDEN FAMILY OF OXENHOPE:
THE PROBABLE YORKSHIRE ORIGIN OF JOHN AND RICHARD
OGDEN, EARLY SETTLERS OF STAMFORD, CONNECTICUT, AND
PROPRIETORS OF HEMPSTEAD, NEW YORK**

BY LOUIS G. OGDEN AND BRENT M. OWEN *

New evidence suggests that John Ogden and his nephew, Richard Ogden, early settlers of Stamford, Connecticut, originated in Bradford parish in the West Riding of Yorkshire, England.¹ Early in the sixteenth century, an Ogden family located near Sawood, in an area known as Far Oxenhope, within the township of Haworth and the parish of Bradford. As is typical within England to this day, subsequent generations of this Ogden family remained nearby, some staying in Haworth and others moving into the adjacent townships of Bingley, Thornton, Wilsden, and Ovenden.

John Ogden was among the first settlers of Stamford and went on to be among the founders of Hempstead and Southampton on Long Island, and Elizabethtown, New Jersey. While he clearly was not among the Pilgrim fathers, he has acquired the inaccurate appellation of “the Pilgrim,”² perhaps derived from Edwin Hatfield’s tribute in *History of Elizabeth, New Jersey*, written in 1868.³ To dispel this misnomer, throughout this article he will be referred to as John^{a-1} Ogden, referencing his position in the genealogical summary.⁴

Richard Ogden, believed to have been the brother of John^{a-1}, had several sons baptized at Bingley parish, which was adjacent to Bradford in the West Riding of Yorkshire. Two of his sons were Richard, baptized in 1621, and John, baptized in 1625. Evidence will show that this son John, baptized 1625,

* Louis G. Ogden (louis.ogden@gmail.com) is a retired engineer who pursues his family history as a hobby. Brent M. Owen (brentmowen@sbcglobal.net) is an attorney and a retired manager with the U.S. Treasury Department who has been published in a number of genealogical periodicals. They thank Frederick C. Hart Jr., CG, FGBS, FASG, for his comments on an earlier version of this article.

¹ Yorkshire is England’s largest county and is divided into three “Ridings” for administrative purposes. The word riding derives from the Danish word “thridding,” meaning a third, and originated with the invading Danes more than 1100 years ago.

² William Ogden Wheeler, comp., *The Ogden Family in America* . . . , eds. Lawrence van Alstyne and Charles Burr Ogden (Philadelphia: privately published, 1907), 11–38. This may be the first reference to John Ogden as “the Pilgrim,” a commonly used, if misleading, descriptor among Ogden researchers.

³ Edwin F. Hatfield, *History of Elizabeth, New Jersey; Including the Early History of Union County* (New York: Carlton and Lanahan, 1868), 196, which reads, “And now ‘good old John Ogden,’ whose wanderings for forty years had justly entitled him to rank with the ‘Pilgrim Fathers,’ . . . just as the year 1681 is expiring, lies down and dies.”

⁴ The genealogical numbering system in this article follows the system proposed John H. Wray, “International Kin,” in *Numbering Your Genealogy, Basic Systems, Complex Families, and International Kin*, ed. Elizabeth Shown Mills, rev. ed. (Arlington, Va.: National Genealogical Society, 2008), 26–34. Numbering in the text corresponds to that in the genealogical summary.

was among the early settlers of Rye, then in Connecticut but later ceded to New York. He has typically been designated as John Ogden “of Rye.”⁵ His brother Richard has been identified as a settler in and the miller of Fairfield, Connecticut, commonly known as Richard Ogden “of Fairfield.”⁶

Location and circumstance in England place the Ogden family of Oxenhope in near proximity to the families of other Stamford pioneers, including the families of Matthew Mitchell and Edmond Wood.⁷

REVIEW OF LITERATURE

The English origins of these three Ogden men—John^{a-1} and his nephews Richard and John—have long eluded researchers. An authoritative Ogden genealogy, largely compiled by William Ogden Wheeler, was published in 1907. Wheeler died before this work could be published and well-meaning associates hired Gustav Anjou, a purported genealogist specializing in European ancestry, to fulfill the task. Anjou did not disappoint; his contribution to Wheeler’s work indicated a descent from the Okeden family of Ellingham in Hampshire.⁸

Sadly, Anjou is now fully discredited as a fraud whose true expertise was in the forgery of genealogical records for gullible American clients. Among the hundreds of false genealogies Anjou provided prior to his death in 1942⁹ was the origin of John^{a-1} Ogden. In a 1973 speech, Milton Rubincam labeled Anjou’s version of John’s English ancestry “a pure and outright forgery.”¹⁰ This proved too little, too late, as by that time the damage had been done. The false genealogy had been published and has continued to be republished countless times.

The advent of the Internet makes it clear that Rubincam’s speech has not made much impression on Ogden family genealogists. The vast preponderance of posted genealogies, bulletin board messages, and personal websites continue to include Anjou’s false genealogy. The 2006 publication of Jack Harpster’s *John Ogden, the Pilgrim (1609–1682): A Man of More than Ordinary Mark*¹¹ was eagerly anticipated by the present authors, who expected that the false story would be set straight. Harpster, although disclaiming that he is a

⁵ Frederick C. Hart Jr., “Pressing Rewind: Reconsidering John Ogden of Rye,” *RECORD* 146 (2015): 31–40.

⁶ Donald L. Jacobus, *History and Genealogy of the Families of Old Fairfield*, 3 vols. (1930–1932; reprint, Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1991), 1:447–48.

⁷ Matthew Wood, “English Origins of the Mitchell, Wood, Lum, and Halstead Families,” *RECORD* 120 (1989): 1–9, 98–101, 142–47, 229–36; 121 (1990): 96–101. Wood identifies Halifax parish in the West Riding of Yorkshire as the origin of Matthew Mitchell, Edmond Wood, and multiple other Stamford pioneers, all resident in the vicinity of Coley Chapel to the northeast of Halifax town. While it is clear that Mitchell and Wood originated in the Coley area of Halifax parish, Yorkshire West Riding, research has uncovered new information that will provide corrections to their records and extend their families back to the area around Haworth, where the Ogden family was located. It is our intent to publish a companion article on these associated families at a later date.

⁸ Wheeler, *Ogden Family in America* (note 2), 5–10.

⁹ Robert Charles Anderson, “We Wuz Robbed: The Modus Operandi of Gustave Anjou,” *Genealogical Journal* 19 (1991): 47–58. Gordon L. Remington, “Gustave, We Hardly Knew Ye: A Portrait of Herr Anjou as a Jungberg,” *Genealogical Journal* 19 (1991): 59–70.

¹⁰ Milton Rubincam, “Pitfalls in Genealogy,” *Nutmegger* 6 (1973): 323–35, at 332.

¹¹ Jack Harpster, *John Ogden, the Pilgrim (1609–1682): A Man of More than Ordinary Mark* (Madison and Teaneck, N.J.: Fairleigh Dickinson University Press, 2006).

genealogist, did an excellent job in debunking the false genealogy; he detailed Anjou's unsavory record, included excerpts of Rubincam's speech, and finally concluded that "there exists no proof whatsoever that this Oaken family . . . is the same family line of John Ogden, the Pilgrim."¹²

Unfortunately, Harpster then substituted his own theory, stating that he had "95 percent confidence" that John^{a-1} Ogden originated in Rochdale parish, Lancashire, based upon "a number of verifiable facts coupled with a common-sense conclusion."¹³ The criteria behind Harpster's verifiable facts can be paraphrased as follows:

1. Etymology: The greatest concentration of the Ogden surname in all of England is in southeast Lancashire, the name having originated from local place names in Rochdale.
2. Occupation: The Ogdens were stone masons by occupation, and the dry-stone wall construction visible all around Rochdale was the product of skilled masons.
3. Associates in America: Reverend Richard Denton and Matthew Mitchell, both from nearby Halifax parish, were close friends with John^{a-1} Ogden in America.
4. Proximity in England: Halifax and Rochdale were only a "stone's throw" apart, lending many social opportunities for the Ogden, Mitchell, and Denton families.¹⁴

In a review of Harpster's book in THE RECORD, Patricia Law Hatcher dismissed Harpster's conclusions as being "without any genealogically valid basis." She asserted that the

best clue [to John^{a-1} Ogden's origin] may lie in Southampton Town Records when [John^{a-1}] Ogden sold land "he bought of his cousin John Ogden" . . . although the origin for this man, who resided in Rye, is not known.¹⁵

In these Southampton town records, John of Rye referred to John^{a-1} as his uncle, whereas John^{a-1} later referred to John of Rye as his cousin.¹⁶ In his 2015 RECORD article, "Pressing Rewind: Reconsidering John Ogden of Rye," Frederick Hart concluded that these Southampton town records have been misinterpreted.¹⁷ In fact, several of Hart's conclusions provide the basis for the search for the Ogdens' origins in England. Hart's conclusions include the following:

- "John Ogden of Rye was neither a son nor a cousin of Mr. John^[a-1] Ogden of Elizabethtown, but was instead a nephew of that man."
- "The birth date (3 September 1600) for John Ogden of Rye that is listed in Wheeler's *Ogden Family in America* and often repeated should be discarded since it is not only fictitious but also unreasonable (it would make him older than Mr. John^[a-1] Ogden, rather than younger)."

¹² Harpster, *John Ogden* (note 11), 10–12.

¹³ Harpster, *John Ogden* (note 11), 13.

¹⁴ Harpster, *John Ogden* (note 11), 25–39.

¹⁵ Patricia Law Hatcher, review of *John Ogden, The Pilgrim (1609–1682): A Man of More than Ordinary Mark*, by Jack Harpster, RECORD 137 (2006): 313.

¹⁶ Henry F. Hedges, William S. Pelletreau, and Edward H. Foster, *The Second Book of Records of the Town of Southampton, Long Island, N.Y., with Other Ancient Documents of Historic Value* (Sag Harbor, N.Y.: Town of Southampton, 1877), 229, 236.

¹⁷ Hart, "Pressing Rewind" (note 5), 33–34.

- “John Ogden of Rye could not have been a son of Richard Ogden of Fairfield . . . since that Richard Ogden’s children were all born much later, around the time that John Ogden of Rye was already an adult in Southampton, and since Richard Ogden already had a son named John, born say 1672, who was quite a different person.”
- “Richard Ogden of Stamford, Hempstead, and Fairfield was probably not a brother of Mr. John^[a-1] Ogden . . . since all of [Richard’s] records appear to have been those of a much younger man,¹⁸ and he appears in the records to have had a lesser status.”
- “Richard Ogden [of Fairfield] may have been a brother of John Ogden of Rye . . . on the basis of age and their individual associations with Mr. John^[a-1] Ogden. However, this remains speculative since no direct associations between Richard of Fairfield and John of Rye have been found in any original records. The precise relationships of Richard Ogden to either of the two John Ogdens are therefore still unknown.”¹⁹

BACKGROUND RESEARCH

Any search for the Ogdens’ origins in England should focus on identifying Ogden families in which both forenames, John and Richard, were present. Once identified, those Ogden families should also meet kinship and relative ages consistent with Hart’s conclusions. Furthermore, Harpster’s theory that close associations between John^{a-1} Ogden and others in America were indicative of similar associations back in England makes perfect sense. There is no record of John^{a-1} Ogden being in America prior to his appearance in Stamford in 1641,²⁰ and it is unlikely that he wandered into Stamford without having any previous connection to the people settling there.

With Stamford as a starting point, a list of sixty-one potential associates of John^{a-1} Ogden was compiled, including the fifty-nine men who were in Stamford before the end of 1642²¹ and two more from the list of those who moved to Hempstead in 1644.²² A literature search was conducted to learn about the origins of these men.

The origins of only a few of the individuals on the list have been proven with any certainty. For the remainder, family researchers’ generally accepted origins were considered. Although including unproven data results in individual errors, the purpose of this initial exercise was to identify, in the aggregate, the main geographic areas from which the associates originated.

The literature search determined the probable origins for thirty-nine (64 percent) of the sixty-one men. Of those, thirty-two fall into one of three geographic areas: the east and southwest of England and Halifax in West Yorkshire. Areas from which only one or two men originated were set aside as

¹⁸ While it is clear from the records that Richard Ogden appears to have had lesser status, it is only the records in Fairfield that indicate he was a much younger man. Were there two contemporary Richard Ogdens present, it is possible that the Stamford and Hempstead record could be for an older man, while the Fairfield records remain that of a younger man.

¹⁹ Hart, “Pressing Rewind” (note 5), 36–37.

²⁰ Paul R. Finch, transcriber, *Stamford Town Records, Volume 1, 1641–1723* (Boston: New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2011), 6.

²¹ E. B. Huntington, *History of Stamford, Connecticut, From Its Settlement in 1641 . . .* (Stamford, Conn.: the author, 1868), 25–26.

²² Huntington, *History of Stamford* (note 21), 73. Robert Jackson and John Ellison were added to the list of potential associates.

not representing an aggregated group; discarded areas included Cheshire (1), Lancashire (1), London (2), Monmouth (1), and Northamptonshire (2).

According to Charles Edward Banks's *Topographical Dictionary of 2885 English Emigrants to New England, 1620–1650*, commonly called the Banks Manuscript,²³ nearly half of all immigrants to New England came from the east of England. While many of the origins claimed by Banks have failed to be supported by documentation, in the aggregate it is clear that a significant number of New England immigrants originated from the east of England. This apparently held true with the early Stamford settlers, as at least sixteen Stamford men are thought to have originated there. Eleven came from the Halifax area, and five from the southwest.

Each of the three geographic areas—the east and southwest of England and Halifax in West Yorkshire—was searched for records relating to Ogdens in the appropriate time period. Published parish registers were consulted. When an Ogden record was found, the family was researched to determine possible associations with the Stamford pioneers and occurrences of the forenames John and Richard.

Few relevant records were found in the east of England or the southwest. In the southwest, Stamford settlers were widely dispersed, none residing within 10 miles of another. The Ogden name occurs infrequently, the most prevalent being the Okeden family of Ellingham that Anjou highlighted. However, none of the Stamford settlers lived within 35 miles of Ellingham.

In the east, a few more Ogden records were found, but there was no apparent association with any of the Stamford settlers from that region. The family of a John Ogden, previously identified in the Banks Manuscript,²⁴ was extensively researched before concluding that it was unlikely that he was the immigrant. However, an interesting sidelight did emerge. In two instances, a connection between a prominent New England family and an Ogden was uncovered. Following both leads resulted in dead ends, but the research did, ultimately, serve a greater purpose, by directing attention northward, towards Yorkshire. These two instances were as follows:

1. Katheryne Bradford married John Ogden before 28 November 1552 (say 1544, based on her having four known children by 1552), probably near her father's residence at Tickhill, Yorkshire West Riding. Katheryne's father, Robert Bradford of Tickhill, was the great-grandfather of William Bradford, the historian of the Pilgrims and second Governor of the Plymouth Colony.²⁵

²³ Charles Edward Banks, comp., *Topographical Dictionary of 2885 English Emigrants to New England, 1620–1650*, ed. Elijah Ellsworth Brownell (1937; reprint, Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1976). This work was published after Banks's death to preserve his previously compiled data.

²⁴ Banks, *Topographical Dictionary* (note 23), 43. There is an entry for John Ogden of Chelmsford, Essex, a supposed immigrant to Hartford, Conn. His emigrant ship is not recorded, and the page has been misinterpreted to suggest he was aboard the *Blessing* in 1635. Banks apparently went to England armed with a compilation of immigrant names found in colonial records, including John²¹ Ogden, a signer of the Connecticut Charter. In England, Banks appears to have discovered the baptismal record of John Ogden, a son of Robert, baptized in Chelmsford 30 June 1617. Brownell, knowing that Thomas Hooker was curate at Chelmsford until 1629 and that he remained in that parish until he immigrated in 1633, assumed John Ogden was a disciple of Hooker. There was no evidence found to suggest this was the case.

²⁵ Gary Boyd Roberts, ed., *Genealogies of Mayflower Families, From the New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, vol. 1, Adams–Fuller (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1985), 308.

2. Samuel Saltonstall married Elizabeth Ogden in 1592, probably in Hemsworth, Yorkshire West Riding. Samuel Saltonstall was the father of Sir Richard Saltonstall, among the founders of Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1630. The Saltonstall family originated in Halifax parish and Sir Richard held extensive properties in the Coley area prior to his brief immigration in 1630.²⁶

While few named Ogden were found in the east and southwest of England, the Halifax area of Yorkshire West Riding was rife with Ogdens. This was not a surprise, as the second greatest concentration of the Ogden surname in England has historically been in Yorkshire West Riding, more specifically in the parishes of Halifax and Bradford. As late as 1881, two regions, southeast Lancashire and West Yorkshire, included the clear majority of those named Ogden. Compared with these two regions, the prevalence of the Ogden surname in all other areas of England was insignificant.²⁷

Furthermore, Halifax parish registers revealed two marriages involving one person with the surname of a Stamford pioneer and one named Ogden:

- Adam Ogden married Dorita Lome [Dorothy Lum] 28 April 1588,²⁸ and
- William Wood married Frances Ogden 15 June 1583.²⁹

HALIFAX AND SURROUNDS, YORKSHIRE WEST RIDING

Matthew Wood, in his 1989–1990 RECORD article “English Origins of the Mitchell, Wood, Lum, and Halstead Families,” described a “circle of associations” consisting of families who “seem to have been puritans” forming “a pocket of religious dissenters focused around Coley Chapel, near Shelf, [Halifax parish, Yorkshire West Riding,] where at least two of the curates, Richard Denton and Oliver Heywood, were puritan ministers.” The Stamford pioneers who originated in the Coley area, as well as their relatives and associates, were part of this “circle.”³⁰ Included were Stamford pioneers Richard Denton, John Lum, Matthew Mitchell, and Edmond Wood and his sons Jeremiah and Jonas(O).³¹

²⁶ William Brown, ed., *Yorkshire Deeds, Vol. II*, Yorkshire Archaeological Society Record Series for the Year 1913, vol. 50 (Leeds, England: Yorkshire Archaeological Society, 1914), 76n2–77.

²⁷ “GB Names,” *PublicProfiler* (<http://gbnames.publicprofiler.org/Surnames.aspx>), using search parameters “Ogden” and “1881.” This website is a project based at University College London using various data sources, including the 1881 census, to trace the geography and history of family names in Great Britain. In 1881, Lancashire (Rochdale, Bolton, and Manchester) had the greatest concentration of the Ogden surname, followed by Halifax and Bradford in Yorkshire West Riding.

²⁸ Adam Ogden–Dorita Lome marriage, 28 Apr. 1588, Halifax, St. John the Baptist (Yorkshire West Riding, England), parish registers, image, “West Yorkshire, England, Church of England Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1512–1812,” *Ancestry* (<http://www.ancestry.com>).

²⁹ Willm. Wood–Frances Ogden marriage, 15 June 1583, Halifax, St. John the Baptist, parish registers (note 28).

³⁰ Wood, “English Origins” (note 7), 121:96. The members of this circle of associates resided in three townships in the northeast of Halifax parish (Northowram, Hipperholme, and Shelf). All were associated with Coley Chapel, which is in Hipperholme township very near to the point where the three townships come together, hence referred to here as the Coley area of Halifax parish. For an understanding of the puritanical intent of these associates, and a detailed biography of the Rev. Richard Denton, see Walter C. Krumm, “Who was the Reverend Richard Denton,” RECORD 117 (1986): 163–66, 211–18.

³¹ Wood, “English Origins” (note 7), 120:3. There were two unrelated Halifax-area men named Jonas Wood. In colonial records, Jonas Wood of Northowram is often designated Jonas(O) or (Oram), and the other Jonas is often designated Jonas(H) or (Halifax).

Harpster believed that “the facts support that the Ogden, Mitchell, and Denton families were well acquainted in the towns and villages around the Pennine hills before any of them came to America.”³² He was 95 percent confident that John^{a-1} Ogden originated in Rochdale parish, Lancashire.³³ In describing the relationship between Ogden, Mitchell, and Denton, Harpster wrote that “there would have been many opportunities for the three men and their families to spend time together. In fact, one of the oldest roads crossing the Pennines runs from Halifax to Littleborough, which is just a stone’s throw from Rochdale.”³⁴ This statement is at odds with the well-documented fact that travel across the Pennines was difficult, at best, in those days, and virtually impossible in winter. A passage in Fishwick’s *History of the Parish of Rochdale* describes this exact same route:

In 1734 an Act of Parliament was passed for widening and repairing the road over Blackstone Edge, which was described as a “certain craggy mountain,” the road over which, “by reason of the nature of the soil and the narrowness of the road in several places and the many and heavy carriages frequently passing through the same, had become so exceedingly deep and ruinous that in the winter season (and often in summer) many parts thereof were impassable for waggons, carts and other wheel carriages, and very dangerous for travelers.”³⁵

McCloy, in his *Pennine Way—the Path, the People, the Journey*, also describes the route:

At Blackstone Edge, the modern A58 linking Littleborough and Ripponden is also eclipsed by more historic thoroughfares . . . It’s certainly a location that has been well documented by travel writers over the centuries, many of whom seemed to find it particularly daunting. As far back as 1696, Celia Fiennes reported that the 1500ft-high hilltop was “noted all over England for a dismal high precipice.” Daniel Defoe crossed the Pennines in 1724, referring to them as “the Andes of England,” which is perhaps stretching it a bit. He described a tortuous journey in a blizzard over the moors from Rochdale to Halifax, where the wind blew so strong he could hardly open his eyes and snow obliterated the track. Perhaps most oddly of all, it was in mid August.³⁶

There was commerce across this mountain range, primarily associated with woollen manufacture, and this commerce resulted in the gradual influx of Lancashire men into the Halifax area. However, travel was so difficult that little social interaction could have existed between people in the two locales. While Halifax and Rochdale were near as the crow flies, they were a great distance apart for the casual traveler. It is unlikely that any of the numerous

³² Harpster, *John Ogden* (note 11), 32.

³³ Harpster, *John Ogden* (note 11), 13.

³⁴ Harpster, *John Ogden* (note 11), 31.

³⁵ Henry Fishwick, *The History of the Parish of Rochdale, in the County of Lancaster* (Rochdale, England: James Clegg, 1889), 104.

³⁶ Andrew McCloy, *The Pennine Way—the Path, the People, the Journey* (Milnthorpe, Cumbria, England: Cicerone Press, 2016), 42.

Ogden families in Rochdale would have been socially associated with the Mitchells, the Dentons, or anyone in the Coley circle of associates.³⁷

OGDENS IN THE WEST RIDING OF YORKSHIRE

Geography, demographics, and personal associations point to the area of Halifax parish in Yorkshire West Riding as the likely origin of John^{a-1} and Richard Ogden of Fairfield. Using family relationships suggested by Hart as a guide, available records from that area were searched for Ogdens named John and Richard.

Hearth tax records are useful in understanding the distribution of Ogden families in Yorkshire West Riding prior to 1672.³⁸ The Center for Hearth Tax Research website shows twenty-three Ogden families were in Yorkshire West Riding. Four were well outside the Halifax area of interest. Of those in the Halifax area, eleven were in or near Sowerby township, six were in Haworth township, and two were north of Bradford township. Sowerby was in Halifax parish, while Haworth and Bradford townships were in Bradford parish.³⁹

Available baptismal registers for Halifax and Bradford parishes were searched for Ogden entries prior to 1640. The results mirrored the hearth tax record search results: Ogdens fell into three close groupings, suggesting relatively insular clusters of Ogden families in Sowerby, Bradford, and Haworth (see figure 1).

OGDENS IN AND NEAR SOWERBY TOWNSHIP, HALIFAX PARISH

The registers of Halifax, St. John the Baptist, exist, with few gaps, from 1538, and give an excellent view of Ogdens within that parish. The distribution of Ogden baptisms within Halifax parish for the period 1538–1593 was determined using transcriptions published by the Yorkshire Parish Register Society.⁴⁰ As a check of the transcriptions, and for events 1593–1640, *Ancestry.com*'s database and images of West Yorkshire parish registers were used.⁴¹

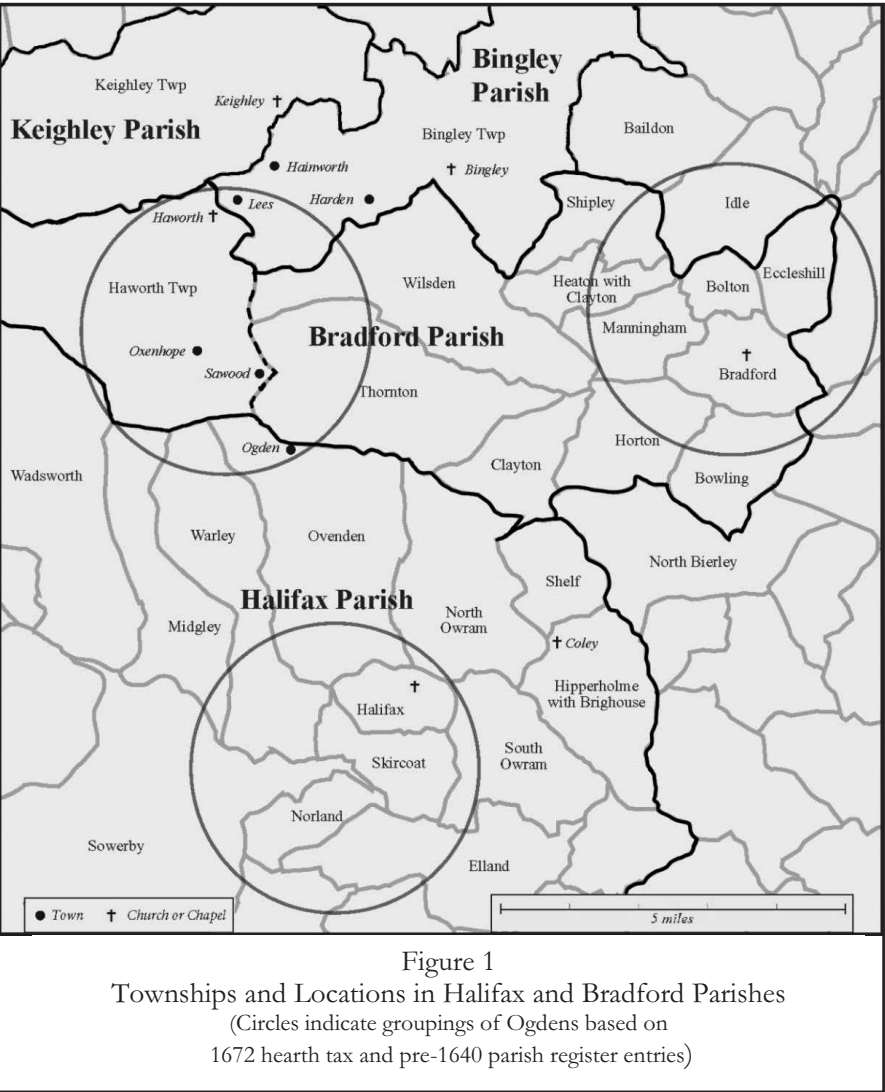
³⁷ No known Stamford pioneers originated in Rochdale. It had commonly been thought that Daniel and Richard Scofield originated there, but recent research has demonstrated that the Scofields originated in Halifax parish and that they were closely entwined within the Coley area "circle of associates." Louis G. Ogden and Brent Owen, "The English Origins of Richard Scofield, Daniel Scofield, and John Northend of Stamford, Connecticut," *Connecticut Ancestry* 59 (2017): 81–100.

³⁸ The hearth tax was levied on each householder according to the number of hearths in the occupant's dwelling. Although more an indication of wealth or status, as the records potentially exclude a large segment of population who had no hearth, the records are useful in determining the distribution of surnames within an area.

³⁹ Roehampton University London, Center for Hearth Tax Research, *Hearth Tax Online* (<http://www.hearthtax.org.uk/communities/westriding> : viewed 6 Oct. 2016). Distribution by township: Sowerby area (6-Sowerby, 2-Stansfield, 1-Halifax, 1-Langfield, 1-Quarmby), Haworth area (6-Haworth), Bradford (1-Idle, 1-Bramhope), others (2-Pontefract, 1-Doncaster, 1-Tickhill). As of 9 Sept. 2018, the *Hearth Tax Online* website has been removed. The data is available in book form (David Hey, C. Giles, M. Spufford, and A. Waredham, eds., *Yorkshire West Riding Hearth Tax Assessment Lady Day 1672*, British Record Society Hearth Tax Series, vol. 5 [London: British Record Society, 2007]).

⁴⁰ E. W. Crossley, transcriber, *The Parish Registers of Halifax, Co. York, Vol 1: Baptisms–1538–1593* (Yorkshire, England: Yorkshire Parish Register Society, 1910).

⁴¹ Halifax, St. John the Baptist (Yorkshire West Riding, England), parish registers, database and images, "West Yorkshire, England, Church of England Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1512–1812," *Ancestry* (<http://www.ancestry.com>).



Thirty-seven Ogden baptisms were recorded in Halifax parish in the period 1538–1640. Twenty-nine were grouped to the south, in and around Sowerby township:

- Sowerby township: 21
- Halifax township: 6
- Skircoat township: 2

Eight were grouped to the north:

- Ovenden township: 5
- Warley township: 3

Of the twenty-nine Sowerby-area baptisms, three children were named John and only one named Richard. None lived beyond 25 years of age and none fathered children.

Of the eight grouped towards the north, it will be shown that all five Ovenden and one of the Warley baptisms were children of Samuel Ogden of Soil Hill End in the village of Ogden in Ovenden township.⁴² Soil Hill End is located at the northern extreme of Ovenden township, adjacent to Thornton township in Bradford parish.

The two remaining baptisms for Warley township were for children of a Richard Ogden: Susan, baptized 12 March 1619/20,⁴³ and James, baptized in August 1624.⁴⁴ The father is probably the Richard Ogden who married Grace Jowett at Bradford 9 June 1618.⁴⁵ Further records of this family have not been found, but this Richard is likely to be of the Haworth township group, discussed below. Warley township lies just south of Oxenhope, the Jowett family is predominant in Bradford parish, and Richard is a relatively uncommon given name among the Sowerby-area group.

Immediately east of Sowerby township lies the township of Elland, in Halifax parish.⁴⁶ Ogdens found in the Elland registers are assumed to belong with the Sowerby-area grouping. Elland registers identify nine more Ogden baptisms, one of which is a possible baptism of John^{a-1} Ogden: John, son of John of Rastrick, was baptized in Elland 8 August 1591.⁴⁷ However, Elland records do not include any baptism of a child named Richard, and no further records were found pertaining to the child named John. Without a Richard, the Sowerby-area grouping of Ogdens does not meet the expected familial relationships.

OGDENS NEAR BRADFORD TOWNSHIP, BRADFORD PARISH

There was at least one Ogden family in Bradford parish by the time of focus. Bradford registers, extant from 1596, indicate that family was in Eccleshill township by about 1606, apparently migrating there from Bowling township,

⁴² Jonas Greenwood of Ovenden to Daniel Greenwood of Halifax, Bargain and sale, 20 July 1620, Miscellaneous Records (transferred from Museums Service), MAC:47/19, West Yorkshire Archives Service, Calderdale. The property, in Soylehillend, included a messuage and two closes in occupation of Samuel Ogden. This location is interchangeably recorded as Soil Hill End, Swill Hill End, and Swilling End on various documents and maps, all referring to the same location at the boundary between Ovenden and Thornton townships. See the genealogical summary for Samuel's family. A messuage is a dwelling house together with its outbuildings, curtilage, and the adjacent land appropriated to its use. It may or may not include a close, which is a parcel of land surrounded by a boundary of some kind. A curtilage is an area of land attached to a house and forming one enclosure with it.

⁴³ Susan, daughter of Richard Ogden of Warley, bapt. 12 Mar. 1619[20], Halifax, St. John the Baptist, parish registers (note 28).

⁴⁴ James, son of Richard Ogden of Warley, bapt. Aug. 1624 Halifax, St. John the Baptist, parish registers (note 28).

⁴⁵ Richard Ogden–Grace Jowett, married 9 June 1618, Bradford, St. Peter (Bradford Cathedral) (Yorkshire West Riding, England), parish registers, image, “West Yorkshire, England, Church of England Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1512–1812,” *Ancestry*.

⁴⁶ Elland, St. Mary (Yorkshire West Riding, England), parish registers, images, “West Yorkshire, England, Church of England Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1512–1812,” *Ancestry*. The separate registers of Elland, a chapel of Halifax parish, are available from 1559.

⁴⁷ John, son of John Ogden of Rastrick, bapt. 8 Aug. 1591, Elland, St. Mary, parish registers (note 46).

just to the south of Bradford town. Eccleshill township is immediately north of Bradford township, near Bramhope township.

A John Ogden of Bowling was buried at Bradford 26 February 1604/5.⁴⁸ His wife is likely the woman described as “wife of John Ogden” who was buried at Bradford 9 July 1599.⁴⁹ He was likely the father of John Ogden of Eccleshill, who buried a bastard child at Bradford 11 July 1601.⁵⁰

John, father of the child buried in 1601, is likely the same John Ogden who married Mary Smythies at Bradford 14 December 1601.⁵¹ He was “of Bowling” when his son Abraham was baptized at Bradford 7 February 1601/2.⁵² Subsequent records for this John Ogden and his son Abraham are in Eccleshill township, indicating that this family had firmly settled into that area after 7 February 1601/2.⁵³

Beginning in 1623, Bradford parish records show a concentration of Ogdens residing in Wilsden township, which was northwest of Bradford town, bordering Bingley township (in Bingley parish) to the north and Haworth township to the west. As shown in the genealogical summary, all but one of these Wilsden records are for the family of Michael Ogden of the Haworth-area grouping. The one that does not belong to that family is the burial record of Mary, daughter of John Ogden of Wilsden, 6 April 1635.⁵⁴

Two other Bradford parish records refer to Ogdens residing in Thornton township:

- Baptism of John, son of John Ogden of Thornton, 4 March 1598/9.⁵⁵
- Burial of Marie Ogden of Thornton, 1 July 1631.⁵⁶

Thornton and Haworth townships, both of Bradford parish, and Ovenden township of Halifax parish, come together near Sawood. Considering the near proximity to Haworth, these two Thornton records likely belong to the Haworth Ogden grouping discussed below.

⁴⁸ John Ogden of Bowlyng, buried 26 Feb. 1604[/5], Bradford, St. Peter (Bradford Cathedral), parish registers (note 45).

⁴⁹ Wife of John Ogden, buried 9 July 1599, Bradford, St. Peter (Bradford Cathedral), parish registers (note 45).

⁵⁰ A bastard child of John Ogden of Eccleshill, buried 11 July 1601, Bradford, St. Peter (Bradford Cathedral), parish registers (note 45).

⁵¹ John Ogden–Mary Smythies, married 14 Dec. 1601, Bradford, St. Peter (Bradford Cathedral), parish registers (note 45).

⁵² Abraham, son of John Ogden of Bollyng, bapt. 7 Feb. 1601[/2], Bradford, St. Peter (Bradford Cathedral), parish registers (note 45).

⁵³ Abraham Ogden–Alice Greenehome, married 9 June 1629; John Ogden of Eccleshill, buried 5 Mar. 1632[/3]; Widow Ogden of Eccleshill, buried 27 Nov. 1637; Alice, wife of Abraham Ogden of Eccleshill, buried 8[?] July 1649, all in Bradford, St. Peter (Bradford Cathedral), parish registers (note 45).

⁵⁴ Mary, daughter of John Ogden of Wilsden, buried 6 Apr. 1635, Bradford, St. Peter (Bradford Cathedral), parish registers (note 45).

⁵⁵ John, son of John Ogden of Thornton, bapt. 4 Mar. 1598[/9], Bradford, St. Peter (Bradford Cathedral), parish registers (note 45).

⁵⁶ Marie Ogden of Thornton, buried 1 July 1631, Bradford, St. Peter (Bradford Cathedral), parish registers (note 45). She was probably unmarried, as the convention was to record women along with their husbands' names, as in “the wife of” or “the widow of.”

OGDENS OF HAWORTH TOWNSHIP, BRADFORD PARISH

Haworth township is in the extreme western portion of Bradford parish. The township, being a great distance from Bradford parish church, benefitted from a dependent chapelry established to serve the needs of the remote parishioners. Unfortunately the registers of the Haworth chapelry do not exist prior to 1645, although a few earlier bishops' transcripts are available.⁵⁷ While parish registers are always useful, other records exist which adequately document the Ogden families residing in Haworth township.

The first instance of an Ogden in Haworth is the 1532 will of Richard Hogden of Haworth,⁵⁸ who was likely the progenitor of the family in this locale. The Haworth Ogdens are thought to have come from Rochdale by way of Sowerby in pursuit of opportunities in the expanding Haworth textile industry.⁵⁹

Using wills, property transactions, and other records, several generations of the Ogden family in Haworth can be constructed, showing that the forenames Richard and John occur repeatedly. As explained in the attached genealogical summary, records show that these Ogdens first settled in the extreme southeast corner of Haworth township, beyond Oxenhope, in the area that would come to be called Sawood.⁶⁰ As previously mentioned, Sawood is at the point at which Haworth, Thornton, and Ovenden townships meet. The village of Ogden in Ovenden township, immediately adjacent to Sawood, was apparently named for this Ogden family who lived at the township border.⁶¹

Subsequent generations of this family remained close to Sawood, venturing no farther than adjacent townships, all within the area defined as the Haworth-grouping of Ogdens. Those who moved into adjacent townships can be found in parish registers, adding further evidence to document this family group. Parish register entries for Richard Ogden of Warley

⁵⁷ Haworth, St. Michael and All Angels (Yorkshire West Riding, England), Bishops' Transcripts, 1600–1856, unpaginated, arranged chronologically (Family History Library [FHL] film 990,541). These partially unreadable transcripts for the years 1600–1601, 1628, 1632, and 1634–1640, provide a fragmentary record that supplements Haworth parish registers, which are lost prior to 25 Mar. 1645.

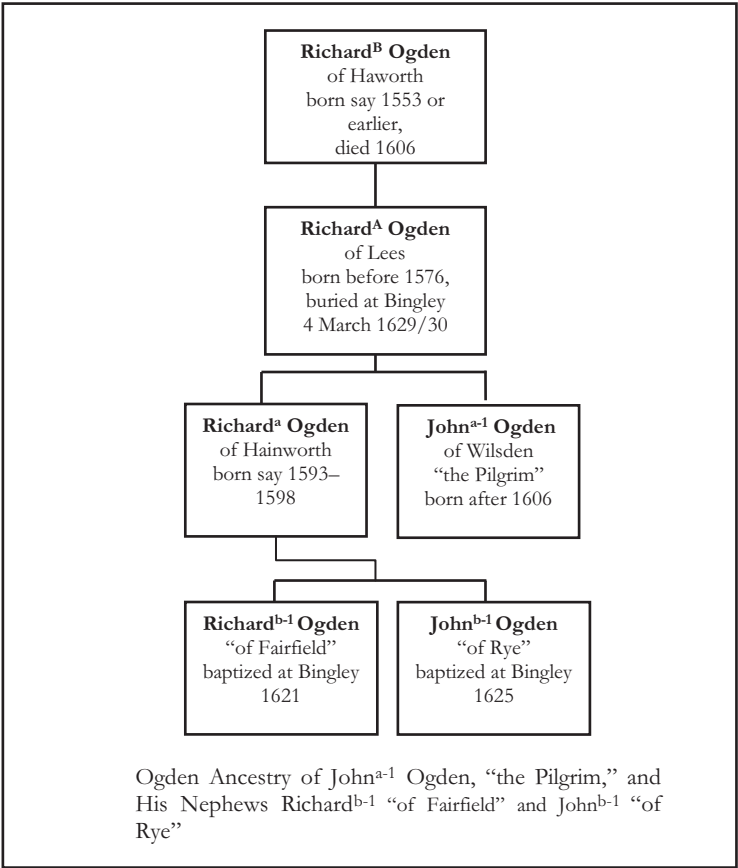
⁵⁸ Richard Hogden of Haworth will, dated 21 Dec. 1532, filed 13 June 1533, Church of England, Archbishop of York, Exchequer and Prerogative Courts, Registered copies of wills 11:81 (FHL film 99,462). Michael Baumber, *A History of Haworth from Earliest Times* (Lancaster, England: Carnegie Publishing, 2009), 33. The Flodden muster rolls of 1513 is taken as an indication of the families present prior to that time, and no Ogden was included.

⁵⁹ Baumber, *History of Haworth* (note 58), 34–35. Harpster correctly stated the Rochdale origination of the family of John^a Ogden, but missed the timing by a century or more.

⁶⁰ Baumber, *History of Haworth* (note 58), 38 ("Sawood is first mentioned in 1600").

⁶¹ Surnames did not come into common usage in England until the fourteenth century. Many surnames in England are derived from a place name (toponymic). Almost certainly the surname Ogden is derived from a place of that name in Rochdale, as described by Harpster (*John Ogden* [note 11], 27–28). The name of the village of Ogden in Ovenden evolved differently. It was almost certainly named after the Ogden family (eponymic), who had resided in the area since before 1533. The first instance found so far of Ogden used as a placename in Ovenden was in 1612 (William Slator of Halifax to William Roper of Ogden in Ovenden, Conveyance, 26 Oct. 1612, Bradford Deed Box Collection, DB15/C1/3, West Yorkshire Archive Service, Bradford). Redmonds expressed skepticism of earlier evidence of Ogden as a placename in Ovenden (George Redmonds, *Bradford and District*, Yorkshire Surname Series, Part One [Lepton, England: G. Redmonds, (1990?)], 41–42), stating that while the surname Ogden (Okeden) was common in the area from the late 1400s, evidence is "unsatisfactory" that it derived locally, but had "almost certainly" migrated in from Rochdale.

township, Samuel Ogden of Ovenden township, Michael and John Ogden of Wilsden township, and John Ogden of Thornton township have been previously mentioned.



By 1621, descendants of this family had also spread to the northeast into the adjacent township of Bingley. Bingley township was served by a parish of the same name, with parish registers existing from 1577. On 25 March 1621 "Richard the sonne of Richard Ogden" was baptized at Bingley.⁶² On 10 July 1625 "John the sonne of Richard Ogden" was baptized there.⁶³ These records clearly satisfy the established search criteria, that is, the names Richard and John are present, and the kinship and ages proposed by Hart are satisfied. Evidence will show that these baptisms refer to Richard Ogden of Fairfield and John Ogden of Rye.⁶⁴

⁶² Richard, son of Richard Ogden, bapt. 25 Mar. 1621, Bingley, All Saints (Yorkshire West Riding, England), parish registers, image, "West Yorkshire, England, Church of England Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1512–1812," *Ancestry*.

⁶³ John, son of Richard Ogden, bapt. 10 July 1625, Bingley, All Saints, parish registers (note 62).

⁶⁴ These records were perhaps first identified by Dr. Charles Boetsch, who in 2014 created a *Find A Grave* memorial for John Ogden of Rye (Budd Burying Ground, Rye, N.Y., memorial 13,039,927, no image, *Find A Grave* [https://www.findagrave.com]). Dr. Boetsch searched available Yorkshire parish registers for Ogdens of the requisite names and expected birth dates with confidence in a Daughters of the

RICHARD OGDEN OF HAINWORTH, BINGLEY PARISH

Richard Ogden, the father of Richard and John who were baptized at Bingley in 1621 and 1625, married Ellen Lupton on 1 September 1618 at Keighley parish,⁶⁵ the adjacent parish to the north of Haworth and west of Bingley. The record for Richard's family is included in the genealogical summary, but it is important to note that Richard's first child, Isabell, was baptized at Keighley 11 April 1619.⁶⁶ All the other parish records for his family (including Isabell's burial, 11 September 1636⁶⁷) are found in the Bingley registers, right up until 1639. After 1639 no records of his family can be found anywhere in the area, suggesting that the family had moved away.

Manorial courts were the lowest courts of law in England during this time period, with Courts Baron held to resolve disputes among the lord's tenants, to enforce feudal services owed, and to admit new tenants who were obliged to pay a fee to the lord. Only a few court rolls of Hainworth Manor remain for the period of interest. However, they are significant in that they provide clear evidence of Richard's presence in Hainworth prior to 1639 and his departure sometime after that date. Six rolls are available within the time frame of interest and provide the following Ogden information:

- The 1598 and 1610 rolls include no reference to any Ogden.
- 30 July 1622: Richard Ogden and others were in default and were assessed a fine of 2*d*. Furthermore, Richard Ogden was found to have dug sod within the manor and was fined 3*s* 4*d*.
- 9 April 1639: Richard Ogden was listed among the tenants of the manor and shown as "excused." Furthermore, Richard Ogden and twelve other men were found to have dug sod upon the Commons of Hainworth and each was fined 12*d*.
- 13 November 1649: Richard Ogden was recorded as a tenant, but did not appear and was not assessed a penalty.
- 23 September 1654: Richard Ogden was listed among the tenants and marked as "gone."⁶⁸

American Revolution (DAR) Bible record transcription indicating that John of Rye was from Yorkshire (Supplemental application, May Bell Hegarty, national no. 67799, Add vol. 324, on Pvt. Daniel Ogden Sr. [New York], verified 1942, National Society, DAR, Washington, D.C.). According to the transcription, "Daniel Ogden died November 30, 1819, who was the son of Daniel Ogden, Sr., who was the son of Richard Ogden, who was the son of John Ogden from Yorkshire, England." The transcription was submitted in 1939 without information about the Bible's provenance.

⁶⁵ Richard Ogden–Ellen Lupton, married 1 Sept. 1618, Keighley, St. Andrew's (Yorkshire West Riding, England), parish registers, image, "West Yorkshire, England, Church of England Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1512–1812," *Ancestry*.

⁶⁶ Isabell, daughter of Richard Ogden, bapt. 11 Apr. 1619, Keighley, St. Andrew's, parish registers (note 65). It was typical at this time for the mother to go back to her home for the birth of her first child and for the first child to be baptized in the mother's maiden parish.

⁶⁷ Isabell, daughter of Richard Ogden of Hainworth, buried 11 Sept. 1636, Bingley, All Saints, parish registers (note 62).

⁶⁸ Court Rolls of the Manor of Hainworth (1598, 1610, 1622, 1639, 1654), Cliffe Castle Art Gallery and Museum Records, 69D82/8/1, West Yorkshire Archive Service, Bradford; transcriptions and translations provided by Ancestral Deeds, London, England. Hainworth Manor Court Roll (1649), Ferrand of Bingley Collection, YAS/MD290/3/1/1/55, Yorkshire Archaeological and Historical Society, Special Collections, University of Leeds. The word "gone" in the 1654 roll is an unusual annotation, having been viewed only one other time in the six rolls available. The commonly used annotations were "mort[uus]" (deceased), "co[m]parens]" (appeared), and "ess[onia]" (excused). Otherwise, the annotation would indicate the amount of the amercement (fine) for being absent at court.

It is significant that 1639 is the last court in which Richard can be confirmed as residing in Hainworth. The 1654 record confirms that he had left the manor before that time. His children's baptismal and burial records, which end abruptly after 1639, coupled with the manor court records, make it clear he was gone after 1639. These records, taken together, compare well with the appearance of John^{a-1} Ogden in Stamford records.

Richard Ogden was probably related by marriage to Thomas Lupton, who immigrated to Connecticut at about the same time as the Ogdens. Ellen Lupton, wife of Richard Ogden of Hainworth, was baptized 20 February 1597/8 at Keighley, the daughter of Christopher Lupton.⁶⁹ Christopher Lupton also had a son Thomas Lupton, baptized at Keighley 2 February 1604/5.⁷⁰ Among the baptismal records at Bingley for children of Thomas Lupton are Thomas Lupton, baptized 23 November 1628, and Christopher Lupton, baptized 6 February 1630/1.⁷¹

Thomas Lupton, baptized at Keighley 1604/5, was probably the Thomas Lupton among those administered the oath of fidelity in New Haven Colony 1 July 1644.⁷² There are scant records of his presence in New Haven; perhaps the most notorious is his testimony at the trial of Ann Eaton, the governor's wife, who was eventually excommunicated.⁷³ On 7 July 1646 Thomas was listed among the proprietors of Branford who participated in the division of meadow.⁷⁴ Of his sons, Thomas Lupton married Hannah Morris and lived in Norwalk until his death in 1684.⁷⁵ Christopher Lupton married Lydia Raynor in Southampton and resided in the "North Sea" section of that town, as did John^{a-1} Ogden.⁷⁶ On 3 January 1654/5 in Southampton, Christopher Lupton served on a jury with John^{a-1} Ogden and others, to consider a case filed by John Cooper against Jonas Wood(H).⁷⁷ Christopher was "of North Sea" near Southampton when he made his will in 1686.⁷⁸

⁶⁹ Helen, daughter of Christopher Lupton, bapt. 20 Feb. 1597/[8], Keighley, St. Andrew's, parish registers (note 65).

⁷⁰ Thomas, son of Christopher Lupton, bapt. 2 Feb. 1604/[5], Keighley, St. Andrew's, parish registers (note 65).

⁷¹ Thomas, son of Thomas Lupton of Mortonbank, bapt. 23 Nov. 1628, and Christopher, son of Thomas Lupton of Ridlesden Bank, bapt. 6 Feb. 1630/[1], both Bingley, All Saints, parish registers (note 62).

⁷² Charles J. Hoadly, ed., *Records of the Colony and Plantation of New Haven, from 1638 to 1649* (Hartford, Conn.: Hoadly, 1857), 138.

⁷³ Newton Smyth, "Mrs. Eaton's Trial (in 1644)," *Papers of the New Haven Colony Historical Society*, vol. 5 (New Haven, Conn.: New Haven Colony Historical Society, 1894), 134–44.

⁷⁴ Town of Branford, Conn., Deeds 1:1, dated 7 July 1646, to original proprietors including Thomas Lupton; original records examined at Branford Town Hall.

⁷⁵ Donald Lines Jacobus, compiler, *Families of Ancient New Haven*, 8 vols. (Rome, N.Y.: privately published, 1929), 5:1118.

⁷⁶ Robert Charles Anderson, George F. Sanborn Jr., and Melinde Lutz Sanborn, *The Great Migration: Immigrants to New England, 1634–1635*, 7 vols. (Boston: New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1996–2011), 6:18. William Applebie Daniel Eardeley, New York State Abstracts of Wills, MS, Brooklyn Historical Society, Brooklyn, N.Y., database and images, "New York: Abstracts of Wills, Admins. and Guardianships 1787–1835," *American Ancestors* (<https://www.americanancestors.org>), Suffolk Co., image 571 [stamped pp. 115–16], for Christopher Lupton of North Sea.

⁷⁷ Henry P. Hedges, Wm. S. Pelletreau, Edward H. Foster, *First Book of Records of the Town of Southampton* (Sag Harbor, N.Y.: Town of Southampton, 1874), 106. The parenthetical *H* was used to differentiate between two unrelated men named Jonas Wood; see note 31.

⁷⁸ Eardeley, New York State Abstracts of Wills (note 76), for Christopher Lupton of North Sea.

JOHN^{a-1} OGDEN OF WILSDEN

If Richard and John Ogden, sons of Richard Ogden of Hainworth, were the immigrants Richard of Fairfield and John of Rye, our search criteria require that their father, Richard^a Ogden, was the brother of John^{a-1} Ogden.⁷⁹ The father of Richard^a, Richard^A Ogden, was buried at Bingley 4 March 1629/30.⁸⁰ He was identified as a resident of Lees when his wife was buried at Bingley 8 July 1627.⁸¹ Lees is a village in the southwest corner of Bingley on the township border and adjacent to Haworth town. As no baptismal records were found for any of Richard^A Ogden's children, it is likely they were baptized in Haworth (where the earliest extant parish register dates from 1645) prior to the family settling in Lees.

Richard^A and his son Richard^a are clearly identified in the 1605/6 nuncupative will of Richard^B Ogden "of the parish of Haworthe." In his will, Richard^B mentioned his son Richard^A and his grandson Richard^a.⁸² On that basis, if John^{a-1} Ogden is the brother of Richard^a Ogden, John was born probably after the will was made.

John^{a-1} Ogden's early life remains a mystery due to a lack of records; however, that lack would not be unusual for a younger son in an English family of the time. The first record that can be confidently attributed to John^{a-1} Ogden is dated 20 March 1634/5, when John witnessed a deed for various properties in Harden village in Bingley township,⁸³ adjacent to Hainworth Manor, the known location of Richard^a Ogden. John's signature on that deed has been favorably compared to known signatures of John^{a-1} Ogden in America.⁸⁴ The closest match was to his 1642 signature on a New Amsterdam church contract. Handwriting expert Barbara Weaver writes

⁷⁹ As discussed in note 4, generation numbers in this article follow the system proposed by Wray, as the Ogden family had immigrants from multiple generations. Numbering in the text corresponds to that in the genealogical summary.

⁸⁰ Richard Ogden Senior, buried 4 Mar. 1629[/30], Bingley, All Saints, parish registers (note 62).

⁸¹ Uxor [wife of] Richardi Ogden Senior of Lees, buried 8 July 1627, Bingley, All Saints, parish registers (note 62). Richard was designated as "Senior" in this record to differentiate him from his son Richard Ogden, who was also resident in Bingley parish.

⁸² Richard Ogden of Haworthe will, dated 23 Jan. 1605[/6], filed 10 Apr. 1606, Church of England, Archbishop of York, Exchequer and Prerogative Courts, Registered copies of wills 30:8 (FHL film 99,494). By his will, he gave "to Richard^[a] Ogden son of Richard^[A] Ogden unto whom he was grandfather unto one yard and a half of cloth."

⁸³ Nathaniel Birkhead of Easthagh to John Milner of Harden, Gift with warranty, 20 Mar. 1634[/5], Ferrand of Bingley Collection, YAS/MD290/1/4/1/4, Yorkshire Archaeological and Historical Society, Special Collections, University of Leeds. This deed of gift with warranty for various properties in Harden (Bingley Parish) was witnessed by John Milner the elder, Ralph Facitt, John Ogden, Joseph Hardye, and Richard Hardye.

⁸⁴ Five known signatures of John Ogden in America were provided for analysis: 1) From 1642: "Contract of John and Richard Ogden of Stamford, Connecticut, to build a stone church at Fort Amsterdam," New York State Archives, New York (Colony), Secretary of the Province, Register of the Provincial Secretary [of New Netherland], 1642–1660, Series A0270-78, vol. 2 [1642–1647], document 18a, *New York State Archives Digital Collections* (http://digitalcollections.archives.nysed.gov/index.php/Detail/Object/Show/object_id/10920); 2) From 1658: "Last Will and Testament of Ralph Dayton, East Hampton, 1658," The East Hampton Library, Long Island Collection, image, *New York Heritage Digital Collections* (http://cdm16694.contentdm.oclc.org/cdm/singleitem/collection/p15281coll2/id_11641/rec/1); 3) From 1659: "Indian Deed of Quogue Purchase 1659 (images)," PDF, *Town of Southampton, Town Clerk Historic Division* (<http://www.southamptontownny.gov/DocumentCenter/View/229/Indian-Deed-of-Quogue-Purchase-1659---images>); 4) From 1674: "Petition of John Ogden for confirmation of certain ordinances enacted by the court of Achter Col," New York State Archives, New Netherland, Council, Dutch colonial administrative records, 1673–1674, Series A1881, vol. 23.2, *New York State Archives Digital*

These two signatures [1634/5 and 1642] are contemporaneous and worthy of comparison. There are many similarities between the two in terms of proportions which are unlikely to have occurred by chance, indicating that there is a strong probability that both were authored by the same writer.⁸⁵

For the 1658 and 1674 signatures, Ms. Weaver states that

no one writes their signature identically each time. Signatures normally have a range of variation and changes to signatures will occur as the writer ages when inevitably the grip of the hand on the pen becomes less strong or the writer suffers from ailments which can affect the hand.

Proportions in handwriting are unconsciously performed and these are a good indicator of authenticity, so I would also suggest that the author of the 1634[/5] signature also authored the 1658 and 1674 signatures.⁸⁶

Ms. Weaver observes that it is possible that the author of the 1634/5 signature may have authored the 1659 signature. While there is some similarity in the valley of the cup formation in the uppercase J, the rest of the signature is “too faint for comparative purposes.”⁸⁷

It is only the match of the 1681 signature that Ms. Weaver found inconclusive:

There are some similarities but also many differences between the 1634[/5] and the 1681 signatures so my findings are inconclusive in this instance.⁸⁸

The 1681 sample is his signature on his will, authored late in life, when the author was infirm and perhaps on his death bed. In court it was later sworn that while another wrote out his will, John Ogden did affix his own signature.⁸⁹

Given that there are conclusive matches between the signature in England and three of the signatures in America, it is highly probable that it was John^{a-1} Ogden who witnessed the deed for properties in Harden village in Bingley township 20 March 1634/5. As stated above, Harden was adjacent to Hainworth Manor, and just north of Wilsden township, Bradford parish. John^{a-1} Ogden was probably a resident of Wilsden when he witnessed the deed, as a John Ogden of Wilsden buried a daughter at Bradford 6 April 1635,⁹⁰ just two weeks later. As was previously noted, other members of this Ogden family resided in Wilsden during this period. The absence of any other parish

Collections (http://digitalcollections.archives.nysed.gov/index.php/Detail/Object/Show/object_id/52031); 5) From 1681: “Last Will and Testament of John Ogden the Pilgrim (Face),” in Wheeler, *Ogden Family in America* (note 2), 32, facing.

⁸⁵ Barbara Weaver, “Signature Evaluation of John Ogden,” 4th unnumbered page, May 2017 report prepared for Louis Ogden. A copy of the evaluation may be obtained from the authors upon request. Weaver is a professionally qualified graphologist and certified document examiner. She is the principal of the Cambridge School of Graphology in Cambridge, United Kingdom, and holds a BA (Hons) from the University of Manchester. She is currently chair of the Association of Qualified Graphologists and an affiliate member of the British Institute of Graphologists. She provides specialist services in signature authentication, forged legal documents, poison pen letters, identity theft, and other fraudulent activities.

⁸⁶ Weaver, “Signature Evaluation of John Ogden” (note 85), 8th page.

⁸⁷ Weaver, “Signature Evaluation of John Ogden” (note 85), 6th and 8th pages.

⁸⁸ Weaver, “Signature Evaluation of John Ogden” (note 85), 8th page.

⁸⁹ Wheeler, *Ogden Family in America* (note 2), 33.

⁹⁰ Mary, daughter of John Ogden of Wilsden, buried 6 Apr. 1635 (note 54).

records for John^{a-1} Ogden suggests he may have been resident in Haworth township prior to 1635.

SUMMARY

On the theory that John^{a-1} Ogden had prior association with some of the other Stamford pioneers in England, a literature search was conducted to identify those regions of England that yielded the majority of the Stamford settlers. Records in those target regions were then studied to identify Ogden families fitting the expected profile of the Ogden emigrants.

Through elimination, the Halifax area was determined as the most likely origin of John^{a-1} Ogden and his extended family. Among the Ogdens found in the Halifax area, only one family, in Oxenhope, Haworth township, commonly used the forenames Richard and John. Parish registers revealed that Richard Ogden of Hainworth in Bingley parish had sons Richard and John baptized within the target years predicted for Richard Ogden of Fairfield and John Ogden of Rye. The family was consistently represented in records of Bingley parish and Hainworth Manor court until 1639, after which there are no records of the family being present in the area. The Manor court roll of 1654 has an unusual notation, marking Richard Ogden as being "gone."

Southampton town records indicate John^{a-1} Ogden was the uncle of John Ogden of Rye, predicting that John^{a-1} and Richard Ogden of Hainworth were brothers. Baptismal records cannot confirm this, as the early registers of Haworth chapelry are not extant.

John^{a-1} Ogden signed as witness to a deed in Harden village of Bingley township 20 March 1634/5. Harden village is near Hainsworth, the known residence of John's predicted brother Richard Ogden. John^{a-1}'s signature on the deed has been favorably compared to his known signatures in America; a handwriting expert has concluded that "there is a strong probability that both were authored by the same writer." John^{a-1} Ogden was probably a resident in nearby Wilsden township when he signed the deed, as a John Ogden of Wilsden buried a daughter at Bradford 6 April 1635, just two weeks later.

(To be continued)

THE DUERS/DEWERS FAMILY OF WASHINGTON COUNTY: UPDATE AND CORRECTION

BY BART JOSEPH KOWALLIS, PH.D.

“The Duers/Dewers Family of Washington County,” published in THE RECORD in 2006, discusses the family of David and Deborah (Sherman) Dewers who married in Dartmouth, Bristol County, Massachusetts, 9 December 1770, and settled in the Town of Cambridge, Washington County, New York, before 1779.¹ This article corrects and expands upon information regarding their proposed son Benjamin.

Based on Benjamin’s will,² the 2006 article identifies his wife Susan and eight children. Documents in Benjamin’s estate file reveal that the daughter previously identified as Mary Hopewell was not one, but two people (Mary and Hopewell, also known as “Hopey”) and provide evidence of the childrens’ residences and the daughters’ spouses.³

A family Bible that once belonged to Benjamin’s great-grandson Delbert Thompson supplies more information. Its family record pages focus on descendants of Benjamin’s son William (probably the Bible’s original owner), but they refer also to Benjamin and Susan, indicating each was married three times. Handwriting suggests the entries were made by two different people. One person recorded births, marriage, and deaths for William and his wife as well as information about their daughter, her spouse, and the births of her children. The same person evidently documented names and birth dates for Benjamin Duers and his third wife, Susan McGowan. A second scribe seems to have assumed recordkeeping about 1910, entering information about spouses, marriages, and children of William’s grandchildren. That second scribe added a marriage year for Benjamin and Susan and listed the names of each one’s three spouses. Given the Bible’s publication date of 1867, it is clear that the early records were not made contemporaneously.⁴

¹ Bart J. Kowallis, “The Duers/Dewers Family of Washington County,” RECORD 137 (2006): 93–102, 201–10, updated and expanded in Bart Kowallis, *Descendants of David Duers or Dewers and Deborah Sherman of Dartmouth, Massachusetts*, 2nd ed. (Provo, Utah: the author, 2015), PDF, *Academia.edu* (<https://www.academia.edu>).

² Benjamin Duers will, dated 6 Apr. 1840, proved 6 Apr. 1841, Genesee Co., N.Y., Wills 4:32–35, (Family History Library [FHL] film 810,481).

³ Benjamin Duers estate, Genesee Co., N.Y., Surrogate’s Court estate box 27, Surrogate’s Court, Batavia; examined by the author July 2018. The file does not include a copy of the petition for probate.

⁴ William Duers family record (1778–1928), in *The Holy Bible Containing the Old and New Testaments Translated out of the Original Tongues . . .* (Philadelphia: William W. Harding, 1867). Joseph Cassidy, historian for the Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., gave the Bible to the author in May 2015. According to a label on its front, it had belonged to Delbert Thompson and was given to the Alabama Museum 18 Sept. 1980 by Florence and Geo. Slusser. For Delbert’s placement in the family, Kowallis, *Descendants of David Duers or Dewers and Deborah Sherman* (note 1), 327, 330–36.

[Transcription of family records in the William Duers Bible:]⁵

[first page, preprinted at top center:] Births

William Duers Almira Maria Hotchkiss

Born December 10, 1833. Born August 18, 1835.

Married January 25th 1854.

—Children—

Victoria Estella Duers. Charles Anthony.

Born September 6, 1863. Born March 25, 1861

Married March 12th 1884.

—Children—

Glenn Duers Anthony Frances P. Allis.

Born September 28, 1885. Born March 22, 1886

Married September 14, 1910

Ruth Almira Anthony Dewey A. Hagen

Born April 24, 1901. Born June 6.⁶

Married August 23, 1924

Children

Vera Jeanne Hagen Carol Ruth Hagen

Born June 24, 1925 Born July 3, 1928⁷

in Jersey City N.J. In Batavia N.Y.

[second page, preprinted at top center:] Marriages

Benjamin Duers Susan McGowan, (Third Wife)

Born March 28, 1778 Born, Jan, 9, 1799.

Married 1830

married 3 times Susan was married 3 times

1st Hopy 1st Jeremiah Lynch

2nd Mary 2nd Benjamin Duers

3rd Susan 3rd Theodore Hitchcock

[third page, preprinted at top center:] Deaths

—Text—

William Duers James 4.14 What is thy life.

Died June 22, 1888.

Almira Hotchkiss Duers. I Corinthians 15.57— Thanks be

Died April 11, 1904. to God, which giveth us the victory⁸

REVISED GENEALOGICAL SUMMARY FOR BENJAMIN² DUERS

1. **BENJAMIN² DUERS** was born in New York 28 March 1778, probably in the Town of Cambridge, Washington County, probably to David and Debo-

⁵ Each page consists of two columns separated by a vertical line. Marriage entries were written across the center divider.

⁶ No birth year was recorded for Dewey A. Hagen.

⁷ The last digit of this year looks as if another number had been written in and then erased, with the 8 written over the erasure.

⁸ William Duers family record (note 4).

rah (Sherman) Dewers.⁹ Benjamin died 12 August 1840, probably in the Town of Alabama, Genesee County, New York, and was buried in Alabama Cemetery.¹⁰ He married first **HOPY** (probably short for Hopewell) **NORTHROP**,¹¹ who died about January or February 1813, probably in Washington County.¹² Benjamin married second say 1814 (first-known child), probably in Cambridge, **MARY** [—?—], who died probably between 1817 (last-known child) and 1830 (Benjamin's remarriage), probably in Seneca or Genesee County, New York.¹³ He married third in 1830, probably in the Town of Alabama, **SUSAN (MCGOWAN) LYNCH**, widow of Jeremiah Lynch.¹⁴ Susan was born in Ireland 9 January 1799,¹⁵ died 23 March 1871, and was buried in Alabama Cemetery,¹⁶ the daughter of Philip McGown.¹⁷ Susan married third between 5 April and 30 August 1841 Theodore Hitchcock.¹⁸

⁹ For birth date, William Duers family record (note 4). Kowallis, "The Duers/Dewers Family of Washington County" (note 1), esp. pp. 94 and 201–2, which indicate Benjamin's proposed parents were probably living in the Town of Cambridge by 1779. Seven census records for six of Benjamin's children identify his place of birth as N.Y., the exception being the 1900 census record of his daughter Elsie, which lists her father's place of birth as Vt. (David Hescok household, 1880 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., Enumeration District [ED] 1, p. 16, dw. 149, fam. 150 [National Archives and Records Administration microfilm publication [NARA] T9, roll 835]; Joseph Comstock household, 1880 U.S. census, Town of Junius, Seneca Co., N.Y., ED 158, p. 11, dw./fam. 21 [NARA T9, roll 931]; Harrison Duers household, 1880 U.S. census, LaGrange, LaGrange Co., Ind., ED 18, p. 10, dw. 104, fam. 114 [NARA T9, roll 291]; William Duers household, 1880 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., ED 1, p. 8, dw. 69, fam. 70 [NARA T9, roll 835]; Adelbert Thompson household, 1880 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., ED 1, p. 10, dw. 88, fam. 90 [NARA T9, roll 835]; Delbert Thomson household, 1910 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., ED 2, sh. 8B, dw. 192, fam. 198 [NARA T624, roll 951]; Adelbert Thompson household, 1900 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., ED 1, sh. 10, dw. 243, fam. 248 [NARA T9, roll 1037]).

¹⁰ Benj. Duers marker, Alabama Cemetery, Alabama, N.Y., memorial 99,848,988, image, *Find a Grave* (<https://www.findagrave.com>). Benjamin Duers will (note 2) and estate records (note 3). The likely place of death is based on his residential history.

¹¹ William Duers family record (note 4). Her maiden name is from her daughter's death record (Maria Ackerson death record, 1891, Town of Shelby, Orleans Co., N.Y., copy of ledger provided by Shelby Town Clerk; the original certificate at the New York State Dept. of Health, Albany [1891 cert. no. 46,573] has not been examined).

¹² According to an obituary for her daughter Hopewell (Hopy [Duers] McGibney obituary, transcribed from unidentified newspaper, in Hopy McGibney memorial, Mt. Hope Cemetery, West Almond, N.Y., memorial 23,484,000, image, *Find a Grave*), Hopy [the daughter] was "born in Washington County in 1813, and at the early age of one week was left motherless, and in consequence was adopted by her grandparents." Hopy's marker lists her date of death (1 Apr. 1880) and age at death (67 years, 2 months, 11 days), resulting in a calculated birth date of about 21 Jan. 1813.

¹³ William Duers family record (note 4). Probable marriage and death places are based on residential history.

¹⁴ William Duers family record (note 4). The likely place of marriage is based on the birthplace of their eldest child, Elsie, who was born in Alabama about 1830–1832 (see note 65 below).

¹⁵ For date of birth, William Duers family record (note 4). For place of birth, Theodore Hitchcock household, 1850 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., p. 651 (penned), p. 326 (stamped), dw. 1676, fam. 1761 (NARA M432, roll 508), and Susan Hitchcock in the Belden Thompson household, 1870 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., p. 30 (penned), p. 362 (stamped, verso), dw. 240, fam. 251 (NARA M593, roll 939). She was not found in the 1860 census.

¹⁶ Marian A. Russell, Cemetery records, Genesee County, N.Y., TS, 5 vols., Genesee Co. History Dept., Batavia, entries for Alabama Center Cemetery [known as Alabama Cemetery], unpaginated, alphabetical by surname (FHL film 1,381,729, item 4). Susan McGowan Hitchcock marker and memorial, Alabama Cemetery, Alabama, N.Y., memorial 19,299,223, image, *Find a Grave*. The marker is worn.

¹⁷ Philip McGown will, dated 18 Aug. 1848, proved 7 Jan. 1850, Genesee Co., N.Y., Wills 5:49–52 (FHL film 810,481). The final accounting identifies his daughter Susan as "now wife of Theodore Hitchcock" (Final accounting, Philip McGown estate, 19 Apr. 1852, Genesee Co., N.Y., Surrogate's Court Orders 4:19–20 [FHL film 811,137]).

¹⁸ William Duers family record (note 4). Benjamin Duers estate (note 3). They married between 5 Apr. 1841, when letters testamentary were issued to Susan, and before 30 Aug. 1841, when letters were issued to her replacement after Susan filed a "written admission of . . . intermarriage and renunciation of her right to act as . . . executrix" (Genesee Co., N.Y., Surrogate's Court Orders 3:15 [FHL film 811,137]). In his will, Benjamin stated that Isaac A. Whitney should be executor if Susan remarried.

Benjamin was not found in Washington County for the 1800 census,¹⁹ and he is absent from that county's tax assessments for 1799, 1800, 1802, and 1803.²⁰ He may have lived elsewhere or he may not have been head of a household. In 1810 Benjamin's household, enumerated in Cambridge next to that of his proposed brother David, consisted of one male age 26–44 (probably Benjamin), one female age 45 or more (perhaps Benjamin's wife), three females under 10, one male under 10, and one other free person.²¹

In 1816 Benjamin petitioned the Court of Common Pleas in Washington County as an insolvent debtor. Creditors included David Dewers of the Town of Cambridge (probably his brother) and Joseph Northrup of the Town of Hebron, Washington County, perhaps a relative of Benjamin's first wife. Benjamin was imprisoned for debt in July 1816²² and seems to have left Washington County shortly afterward. His daughter Nancy was born in the Town of Junius, Seneca County, in 1817.²³ Benjamin headed a household in Junius in 1820, but some of his children were probably living elsewhere.²⁴ On 1 December 1834, as a resident of Alabama, Genesee County, Benjamin purchased fifty acres there.²⁵ He died a resident of Alabama just a few years later. He was not found in the 1830 or 1840 census. The 1825 and 1835 New York state censuses do not survive for Genesee County.

Children of Benjamin² and Hopy (Northrup) Duers, birth order uncertain:

- i. SARAH "SALLY"³ DUERS, born probably before 1810, but perhaps later;²⁶ died 22 April 1849, probably in Mendon Township, St. Joseph County, Michigan, where

¹⁹ One entry can easily be misread as Benjamin Duers, but careful study reveals the surname is more likely *Duel*. See Benjamin Due[-][?] household, 1800 U.S. census, Town of Cambridge, Washington Co., N.Y., p. 373 (NARA M32, roll 26).

²⁰ New York (State) Comptroller's Office, Tax Assessment Rolls of Real and Personal Estates, 1799–1804, Series B0950, Town of Cambridge, Washington Co., 1799, 1800, 1802, 1803, database and images, "New York, Tax Assessment Rolls of Real and Personal Estates, 1799–1804," *Ancestry*, from microfilm at New York State Archives, Albany. Records of the Town of Cambridge were read page by page. *Ancestry's* database was used to search the other towns in Washington Co.

²¹ Benjamin Duers household, 1810 U.S. census, Town of Cambridge, Washington Co., N.Y., p. 491 (NARA M252, roll 30).

²² Benjamin Duers insolvency records, Washington Co., N.Y., County Clerk, Insolvents, Box 6, Folder 214, 1817, copies provided by Washington County Clerk. Notice to creditors of Benjamin Duers, *The Northern Post* [Salem, N.Y.], 15 Aug. 1816, 3rd page, col. 4.

²³ Nancy Hescocock death cert., New York, 1886, cert. 30,993, image, *Ancestry*, linked to Nancy (Duers) Hescocock in "McAlister Converse Bauer Family Tree," *Ancestry* (<https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/7281606/person/5109619791/facts>).

²⁴ Benjamin Dures [*sic*] household, 1820 U.S. census, Town of Junius, Seneca Co., N.Y., p. 409 (NARA M33, roll 75). The household included one male age 45 years or more (probably Benjamin), one male age 10–15 years (perhaps son David), one male under 10 years (perhaps son Harrison), one female age 26–44 years (likely his second wife), one female age 10–15 (perhaps daughter Maria or Mary), and one female under 10 years age (perhaps Nancy). The household does not account for all of Benjamin's known children. As Hopy McGibney's obituary (note 12) states that she was adopted by her grandparents, it is possible other children were living outside of Benjamin's home as well. The 1825 New York state census for Seneca Co. is not extant.

²⁵ Joshua Waddington and Thomas Ludlow Ogden to Benjamin Duers, dated 1 Dec. 1834, Genesee Co., N.Y., Deeds 35:505–6 (FHL film 987,182).

²⁶ Benjamin Duers will (note 2), by which Benjamin left \$20.00 to his daughters, including Sarah. She was listed first among the daughters, who seem to have been named in age order. Benjamin's 1810 household (note 21) included three girls under the age of ten. It is likely that Sarah was older than her sisters and was one of those three. Benjamin Duers estate (note 3), petition for final settlement, dated 16 Dec. 1850, refers to Sarah Duer, residence unknown, and lists her age as 35 years with a line through it. If accurate, Sarah was born about 1814–1815, and therefore a daughter of Benjamin's second wife, contradicting the order in which the other daughters were listed in the will.

she was buried in Laird Cemetery;²⁷ married before 8 February 1841 JAMES VAN BUREN,²⁸ born in New York about 16 December 1796 (calculated), died in Mendon 23 June 1868, aged 71 years, 7 months, 7 days, and was buried in Laird Cemetery, the son of Hiram and Sarah ([?–?]) Van Buren.²⁹ James married second in Mendon 3 July 1850 Phebe Ann Simpson.³⁰ Sarah's whereabouts were unknown in 1841.³¹ She may have been already in Michigan. In 1845 her husband, James, was head of a household in Mendon that included one male under 10, one male age 10–21, one male age 21–45, one male age 45–75, two females under 10, one female age 10–21, and one female age 21–45.³²

- ii. MARIA W.³ DUERS, born in Washington County, New York, likely in the Town of Cambridge, about 1800–1810, perhaps about December 1808;³³ died in the Town of Shelby, Orleans County, New York, 9 November 1891;³⁴ married say 1828 (first-known child), probably in the Town of Junius, Seneca County, GEORGE ACKERSON,³⁵ a farmer, born in Rensselaer County, New York, about 1800–1810,³⁶ died in the Town of Alabama 23 December 1875, aged 74 years, and was buried in Alabama Cemetery.³⁷
- iii. DAVID³ DUERS, born probably before 1810, likely in Cambridge;³⁸ died probably before 6 April 1840 (father's will) and certainly by 8 February 1841 (father's will probated).³⁹ David may be the "Mr. — Duers" who married in Junius 12

²⁷ Sarah VanBuren marker, Laird Cemetery, Mendon, Mich., memorial 24,238,306, image, *Find A Grave*. The death cert. for her son, James K. Van Buren, lists his birthplace as Mendon, Mich., and identifies his parents as James Van Buren and Sally Dewers (Mich. death cert., 1927, no. 178-398, image, *Ancestry*).

²⁸ Benjamin Duers estate (note 3), citation to appear, dated 8 Feb. 1841, refers to Sally, wife of James Van Buren, residence not known.

²⁹ James Van Buren death, St. Joseph Co., Mich., deaths 1:16, no. 124 (FHL film 1,295,526). James VanBuren marker, Laird Cemetery, Mendon, Mich., memorial 24,238,263, image, *Find A Grave*. The stone is broken and worn. The *Find A Grave* memorial is inconsistent with the date of death and age provided in the death record.

³⁰ James Van Buren–Phebe Ann Simpson, St. Joseph Co., Mich., marriages 2:104–5 (FHL film 1,295,528).

³¹ Benjamin Duers estate (note 3), citation to appear, dated 8 Feb. 1841.

³² Bette Williams, *1845 State Census, St. Joseph County, Michigan* (Kalamazoo, Mich.: the compiler, 1968), 51 (FHL film 927,440, item 1).

³³ For county of birth, George Ackerson household, 1875 New York state census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., p. 28, dw. 275, fam. 267, which lists her age as 66, and Maria Ackerson death record (note 11), which lists her age as "8311," presumably 83 years, 11 months. For year of birth (in addition to the 1875 census and her death record): George Akerson household, 1840 U.S. census, Town of Yates, Orleans Co., N.Y., p. 426 (stamped) (NARA M704, roll 321), in which Maria is likely the female age 30–39; George Ackerson household, 1850 U.S. census, Town of Yates, Orleans Co., N.Y., p. 591 (penned), p. 296 (stamped), dw. 288, fam. 293 (NARA M432, roll 575), in which "Mariah" is listed as age 43 years; George Ackeson household, 1860 U.S. census, Town of Pembroke, Genesee Co., N.Y., p. 62 (penned), dw. 500, fam. 497 (M653, roll 756), in which "Marie" is listed as age 45 years; George Akerson household, 1870 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., p. 28 (penned), dw. 230, fam. 240 (NARA M593, roll 939), in which Maria is listed as age 62 years; Maria Ackerson in the David Hescok household, 1880 U.S. census (note 9), in which Maria is listed as age 80 years. The estimate of Dec. 1808 is calculated based on the interpretation of "8311" on the death record as 83 years, 11 months. The couple was not found in the 1830 census. The 1855 and 1865 New York state censuses for Genesee Co. are not extant.

³⁴ Maria Ackerson death record (note 11). Mrs. Ackerson death notice, *The Medina* [N.Y.] *Tribune*, 12 Nov. 1891, p. 3, col. 7.

³⁵ Benjamin Duers estate (note 3). The couple was living in the Town of Junius in Dec. 1829 at the birth of their first child (John Ackerson obituary, *Daily News* [Batavia, N.Y.], 12 Jun. 1916, p. 8, col. 5).

³⁶ For county of birth, George Ackerson household, 1875 New York state census (note 33). For estimated year of birth: George Ackerson/Ackeson/Akerson households, 1840, 1850, 1860, 1870 U.S. censuses (note 33), and 1875 New York state census. He was listed as age 30–39, 46, 50, 65, and 70 years respectively. Also, George Ackerson marker, Alabama Cemetery, Alabama, N.Y., memorial 16,354,787, image, *Find A Grave*, which lists his age as "74 yrs."

³⁷ Petition [recorded copy] for administration of the estate of George Ackerson, 19 Mar. 1877, Genesee Co., N.Y., Administrations 4:67 (FHL film 811,198). His widow filed the petition, providing place and date of death. George Ackerson marker (note 36).

³⁸ He is probably the male under the age of 10 in his father's 1810 household (Benjamin Duers household, 1810 U.S. census [note 21]). His likely place of birth is based on his parents' residential history.

³⁹ Benjamin Duers will (note 2), by which Benjamin left \$1 to David's unnamed daughter, suggesting David was already deceased. Also, Benjamin Duers estate (note 3), specifically the citation to appear, 8 Feb. 1841, and the petition for final settlement, 16 Dec. 1850. The recorded copy of the order to issue the citation (Genesee Co., N.Y., Orders 2:425–26 [FHL film 811,136]) incorrectly states that Elsa and William

October 1826 PERMELIA JUDD.⁴⁰ In 1830 a David Duer was enumerated in Junius with a household consisting of one male age 30–39 years, one male age 20–29 years, one male under 5, and one female age 30–39 years.⁴¹

- iv. MARY³ DUERS, born probably about 1810–1811, probably in Cambridge; died after the 1880 census, probably after 28 September 1882;⁴² married in Junius 14 October 1827 JOSEPH COMSTOCK,⁴³ born in New York about 1804–1805, died in Junius 12 April 1883, aged 78 years. He was a shoemaker and a farmer.⁴⁴
- v. HOPEWELL “HOPEY”³ DEWERS,⁴⁵ born in Washington County about 21 January 1813 (calculated), probably in Cambridge;⁴⁶ died in the Town of West Almond,

Duers were children of David Duers, Benjamin’s deceased heir. However, the original citation does not mention David and it lists Elsa and William as Benjamin’s heirs without specifying relationship. For evidence that Elsa and William were children of Benjamin and his wife Susan, see note 64 below. The 1850 petition for final settlement indicates that the name of David’s child was unknown; the decree of final settlement (7 Apr. 1851) notes that Benjamin’s legacy to “the daughter of [his] son David, whose residence is unknown,” had not been paid.

⁴⁰ Mr. — Duers–Permelia Judd marriage notice, *The Seneca Farmer, and Waterloo Advertiser* [Waterloo, N.Y.], 18 Oct. 1827, p. 3, col. 2.

⁴¹ David Duer household, 1830 U.S. census, Town of Junius, Seneca Co., N.Y., p. 46 (NARA M19, roll 109). Joseph Comstock, David’s brother-in-law (husband of Mary), was living in Junius in 1830 (note 42, below) and David’s father, Benjamin, was in Junius in 1820 (note 24).

⁴² Joseph Comstock household, 1830 U.S. census, Town of Junius, Seneca Co., N.Y., p. 50 (penned) (NARA M19, roll 109), in which she is probably the female age 20–29. J. Comstock household, 1840 U.S. census, Town of Junius, Seneca Co., N.Y., p. 352 (stamped) (NARA M704, roll 339), in which she is probably the female age 20–29. Joseph Comstock household, 1850 U.S. census, Town of Junius, Seneca Co., N.Y., p. 190 (penned), p. 227 (stamped, verso), dw. 1359, fam. 1451 (NARA M432, roll 597), in which she was listed as age 39. Joseph Comstock household, 1860 U.S. census, Town of Junius, Seneca Co., N.Y., p. 193 (penned), dw. 1434, fam. 1448 (NARA M653, roll 861), in which she was listed as age 49. Joseph Comstock household, 1870 U.S. census, Town of Junius, Seneca Co., N.Y., p. 76 (stamped, verso), p. 12 (penned), dw. 99, fam. 96 (NARA M593, roll 1093), in which she was listed as age 59. Joseph Comstock household, 1880 U.S. census (note 9), in which she was listed as age 69. The likely place of birth is based on her father’s residential history. A Junius news item in *The Seneca County Courier* [Seneca Falls, N.Y.], 28 Sept. 1882, p. 2, col. 5, states that Emory Comstock of Battle Creek, Mich. [son of Joseph and Mary], was visiting “at the residence of his parents,” suggesting both were still alive. The index to deaths reported in New York State, 1880–1900, does not include a Mary Comstock who died in Junius (“New York, Death Index, 1880–1956,” database and images of index pages, *Ancestry*). She is not found in the Seneca Co., N.Y., Surrogate’s Court general index to wills and proceedings, 1804–1914 (FHL film 843,627) or indexes to letters of administration, vols. C–F (FHL films 511,716–17). Although her husband purchased four pieces of land in Seneca Co. between 1837 and 1845, neither she nor he are listed in the Seneca Co., N.Y., grantor index to deeds, 1857–1906 (FHL films 841,348–49). For purchases, Seneca Co., N.Y., Deeds H2:328–29, L2:250, N2:172–74, R2:181–82 (FHL films 841,463; 841,465–66; and 841,468).

⁴³ Joseph Comstock–Mary Duers marriage notice, *The Seneca Farmer, and Waterloo Advertiser*, 21 Nov. 1827, p. 3, col. 3. Benjamin Duers estate (note 3), in which he is referred to as Joseph Griffin also known as Joseph Comstock. All other records located refer to him with the Comstock surname.

⁴⁴ For death date, place, and age at death, Joseph Comstock death notice, *The Seneca County Courier*, 19 Apr. 1883, p. 2, col. 2. The approximate birth year is consistent with his age as reported in censuses, which also provide his occupation. Joseph Comstock households: 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860, 1870 (all note 42), 1880 U.S. census (note 9). He is probably the male age 20–29 in 1830 and the same age in 1840. The 1850 census lists his age as 50 years, resulting in an estimated birth year of 1799–1800. However, the 1860, 1870, and 1880 censuses list his age as 55, 65, and 74 years, respectively, therefore born about 1804–1806. The 1830 and 1840 censuses suggest he was born 1800–1820. He is not found in the New York State death index (note 42), or in the general index to Seneca Co., N.Y., Surrogate’s Court records (note 42).

⁴⁵ In a number of records, including the pension file application, her maiden name is spelled Dewers (Hopy McGibeny widow’s pension application no. 16903, cert. 12242, combined with Samuel McGibeny [Pvt., Capt. William Fullerton’s Co., N.Y. Mil., War of 1812], War of 1812 Pension and Bounty Land Warrant Application Files, image, *Fold3* [https://www.fold3.com]).

⁴⁶ For county of birth, Samuel McGibeny household, 1855 New York state census, Town of West Almond, Allegany Co., unpaginated, dw. 128, fam. 131, and “Death of Mrs. McGibney,” *Canaseraga* [N.Y.] *Times*, 9 Apr. 1880, p. 3, col. 3. For her calculated date of birth, Hopy McGibeny marker (note 12). This birth date is supported by census and pension application records. Samuel McGibeny household, 1850 U.S. census, Town of West Almond, Allegany Co., N.Y., p. 29 (penned), p. 15 (stamped), dw. 96, fam. 103 (NARA M432, roll 476), which lists her age as 38. Samuel McGibeny household, 1860 U.S. census, Town of West Almond, Allegany Co., N.Y., pp. 36–37 (penned), pp. 588–89 (stamped), dw. 258, fam. 265 (NARA M653, roll 718), which lists her age as 46. Samuel McGibeny household, 1870 U.S. census, Town of West Almond, Allegany Co., N.Y., p. 19 (penned), p. 816 (stamped), dw./fam. 156 (NARA M593, roll 905), which lists her age as 56. She is listed as age 41 in 1855. Hopy McGibeny widow’s pension application (note 45), in which Hopy stated on 10 Apr. 1878 that she was age 64, therefore born about 1813–1814.

Allegany County, New York, 1 April 1880, aged 67 years, 2 months, 11 days, and was buried in Mount Hope Cemetery, West Almond;⁴⁷ married in the Town of Hebron, Washington County, 4 December 1829 widower SAMUEL MCGIBNEY, a blacksmith,⁴⁸ born in Ireland, possibly County Down, 12 June 1790 (calculated), died in West Almond 19 February 1872, aged 81 years, 8 months, 7 days, and was buried in Mount Hope Cemetery, son of John McGibney.⁴⁹ In 1835 Samuel and Hopy defaulted on a mortgage on land in the Town of Hartford, Washington County.⁵⁰ In February 1841 they resided in Pennsylvania, and by December 1850 they were living in the Town of Almond, Allegany County.⁵¹ They have not been found in the 1830 or 1840 census.

Children of Benjamin² and Mary ([?–]) Duers:⁵²

- vi. HARRISON³ DUERS, born about 1814–1815, probably in Washington County;⁵³ died in the county infirmary, Clay Township, LaGrange County, Indiana, 23 September 1898;⁵⁴ married probably about 1840 (if 9-year-old Elsie in his 1850 household is their child) ELIZABETH DARROW, born in New York about 1814–1815,⁵⁵ died probably in Lima Township, LaGrange County, 18 September 1893.⁵⁶ Harrison was in Indiana by 1841,⁵⁷ but he was not found there in the 1840 census. On 1 June 1847, as a resident of LaGrange County, he was issued a patent on forty acres there, comprising the northwest quarter of the southeast quarter of

⁴⁷ Hopy McGibney marker (note 12). Hopy McGibney entry, 1880 U.S. census mortality schedule, Town of West Almond, Allegany Co., N.Y., ED 28, p. 1, which indicates she died Apr. 1880 of general congestion, aged 67, a widow. “Death of Mrs. McGibney” (note 46). Her name was not found in the New York State death index for 1880 (note 42).

⁴⁸ Benjamin Duers estate (note 3). Hopy McGibney widow’s pension application (note 45), which indicates that Samuel’s first wife, Polly “Queen,” died in Hartford, [Washington Co.,] N.Y., 2 Aug. 1827. John S. Minard, *Allegany County and Its People, a Centennial History of Allegany County, New York* (Alfred, N.Y.: W. A. Ferguson Co., 1896), 515, which states that Samuel “was married three times, to Nancy Qua, Jane Kelley and Hope Dewers.” Hopy’s pension application refers to only two marriages, including her own, without any mention of Jane Kelley.

⁴⁹ Samuel McGibney marker, Mt. Hope Cemetery, West Almond, N.Y., memorial 30,206,949, image, *Find A Grave*, the memorial lists his birthplace as County Down, Ireland, without providing a source. Documents in his widow’s pension application (note 45) list Samuel’s death date as 19 Feb. 1862, which is not possible, as Samuel is listed in the 1870 census and he filed his own pension application in 1871. For father’s name, Minard, *Allegany County and Its People* (note 48), 515.

⁵⁰ Notice of auction, *The Sandy-Hill* [N.Y.] *Herald*, 6 Oct. 1835, p. 4, col. 3.

⁵¹ Benjamin Duers estate (note 3), specifically the citation to appear, 8 Feb. 1841, and the petition for final settlement, 16 Dec. 1850.

⁵² These children have been assigned to Benjamin’s second wife based on their estimated birth years.

⁵³ Wm. H. [sic] Duers household, 1850 U.S. census, Milford Twp., LaGrange Co., Ind., p. 62 (penned), p. 31 (stamped, verso), dw. 414, fam. 416 (NARA M432, roll 157). Harrison Duers household, 1860 U.S. census, Clay Twp., LaGrange Co., Ind., p. 130 (penned), dw. 993, fam. 1007 (NARA M653, roll 274). Harrison Duers household, 1870 U.S. census, Clay Twp., LaGrange Co., Ind., p. 21 (penned), p. 173 (stamped), dw./fam. 161 (NARA M593, roll 333). Harrison Duers household, 1880 U.S. census (note 9). The 1850, 1860, 1870, and 1880 censuses list his age as 35, 45, 55, and 65, respectively. He may be the male under the age of 10 in his father’s 1820 census enumeration (note 24). The probable place of birth is based on his father’s residential history.

⁵⁴ Harrison Duers death record, extract from LaGrange Co., Ind., Department of Health, LaGrange, Ind., referring to B:22, record 4. According to the extract, he was aged 84, a widower, and died in the county infirmary of senility. Neither birthplace nor names of parents, spouse, or informant are listed. A news item in *The Elkhardt* [Ind.] *Truth*, 26 Nov. 1896, p. 3, col. 3, reported that Harrison Duers’s wife had died a few years earlier and he had been sent by his son Dave to live in the poor house.

⁵⁵ For her maiden name, David Duers death cert., Kalamazoo, Mich., 1916, no. 478, image, *Ancestry*. For her age and birthplace, Wm. H. Duers household, 1850 U.S. census (note 53); Harrison Duers households: 1860 and 1870 U.S. census (both note 53), and 1880 U.S. census (note 9). The 1850, 1860, 1870, and 1880 censuses list her age as 35, 45, 55, and 65, respectively. In 1850 64-year-old Mary Darrow, perhaps Elizabeth’s mother, was in their household.

⁵⁶ Mrs. Harrison Duers death record, extract from LaGrange Co., Ind., Department of Health, LaGrange, Ind., referring to A:129, record 71. According to the extract, she was married. The record does not list her age, birthplace, or names of parents, spouse, or informant, but the year of death is consistent with the news item in *Elkhardt Truth* (note 54) indicating that Harrison’s wife had died a few years earlier.

⁵⁷ Benjamin Duers estate (note 3), specifically the citation to appear, 8 Feb. 1841.

section 11, township 36 north, range 11 east.⁵⁸ Harrison was a farmer and a laborer.⁵⁹

- vii. NANCY³ DUERS, born in Junius 7 August 1817; died in Alabama, Genesee County, 6 December 1886, aged 69 years, 3 months, 29 days, and was buried in Alabama Cemetery;⁶⁰ married before 8 February 1841, and probably before the 1840 census, DAVID HESCOCK,⁶¹ a farmer of Genesee County, born in Bristol, Hartford County, Connecticut, 16 April 1816, died in Alabama, Genesee County, 12 December 1902, aged 86 years, 7 months, 26 days.⁶² David married second in 1887 Effie [?–], from whom he later separated.⁶³

Children of Benjamin² and Susan (McGowan) (Lynch) Duers:⁶⁴

- viii. ELSIE³ DUERS, born in Alabama, Genesee County, about 1830–1832; died in the hamlet of Basom, Town of Alabama, 10 July 1910;⁶⁵ married first say 1848 (first-known child) RANSOM HESCOCK,⁶⁶ born in New York about 25 or 26 January 1823 (calculated), died 30 or 31 July 1862, aged 39 years, 6 months, 3 days, and was buried in Alabama Cemetery;⁶⁷ married second, as his second wife, in the

⁵⁸ Harrison Duers (LaGrange Co., Ind.), cash entry patent no. 25753, “Land Patent Search,” image, *General Land Office Records* (<https://glorerecords.blm.gov/search/default.aspx>). The land entry file at the National Archives, Washington, D.C., has not been examined.

⁵⁹ Wm. H. Duers household, 1850 U.S. census (note 53), and Harrison Duers households: 1860 and 1870 U.S. census (both note 53), and 1880 U.S. census (note 9).

⁶⁰ Nancy Hescok death cert. (note 23). Nancy G. Hescok marker, Alabama Cemetery, Alabama, N.Y., memorial 16,562,203, image, *Find A Grave*.

⁶¹ Benjamin Duers estate (note 3). The citation to appear, 8 Feb. 1841, refers to Nancy’s husband as David Hitchcock, but other documents in the file correctly list his surname as Hescok. David Hescok household, 1840 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., p. 483 (NARA M704, roll 287), which includes one male and one female, each age 20–29.

⁶² David Hescok death cert., New York, 1902, cert. 45,498, image, *Ancestry*, linked to David Hescok in “McAlister Converse Bauer Family Tree,” *Ancestry* (note 23). David Hescok marker, Alabama Cemetery, Alabama, N.Y., memorial 16,562,184, image, *Find A Grave*. David Hescok households, all in the Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y.: 1850 U.S. census, p. 652 (penned), p. 326 (stamped, verso), dw. 1680, fam. 1765 (NARA M432, roll 508); 1860 U.S. census, p. 9 (penned), p. 117 (stamped), dw. 71, fam. 67 (NARA M653, roll 757); 1870 census, p. 43 (penned), p. 369 (stamped), dw. 339, fam. 353 (NARA M593, roll 939); 1875 New York state census, p. 10, dw. 82, fam. 87; 1880 U.S. census (note 9); 1892 New York state census, Elect. Dist. 1, p. 12. David Hescok in the George E. Hotchkiss household, 1900 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., ED 1, sh. 9B, dw. 224, fam. 229 (NARA T9, roll 1037). David’s birthplace is listed as Mass. in the 1850 census and as N.Y. in the 1860 census, but in later censuses as Conn., consistent with his death cert.

⁶³ “Aged Couple’s Troubles,” *The [Batavia, N.Y.] Daily News*, 18 Nov. 1897, p. 1, col. 6. “Hescok Case Concluded,” *The Daily News*, 2 Dec. 1897, p. 1, col. 5.

⁶⁴ In his will (note 2) Benjamin Duers named daughter Elsie and son William among his children. Benjamin Duers estate (note 3), in which Elsie and William are identified as Benjamin’s heirs without specifying relationship. C. Fitch Bissell, an attorney in Genesee Co., was appointed their special guardian. For Bissell’s background, “Gen. C. Fitch Bissell Dead,” *The Buffalo [N.Y.] Commercial*, 13 Dec. 1898, p. 10, col. 6. Elsie’s parents are listed on her death certificate as Benjamin and Susan (Elsie Thompson death cert., New York, 1910, no. 60,743). William’s mother, Susan, is identified in an 1855 deed (William Duers and Almira, his wife, and Susan Hitchcock, his mother, to Alvin Hitchcock, dated 1 May 1855, Genesee Co. N.Y., Deeds 92:241 [FHL film 987,211]). Also, a 22 Apr. 1842 guardianship document for William Duers was filed by Theodore Hitchcock, Susan’s third husband. Theodore stated that William was his stepson (Hitchcock’s petition for the appointment of Isaac Whitney as guardian of William Duers [Genesee Co., N.Y., Surrogate’s Court guardianship records, box G3, Surrogate’s Court, Batavia; examined by the author July 2018]). Other than those in the estate file, no guardianship documents were found for Elsie Duers.

⁶⁵ “Lifelong Alabama Resident [Mrs. Adelbert Thompson obituary],” *The [Batavia] Daily News*, 16 July 1910, p. 8, col. 4, which lists her birthplace and that she was born 5 Nov. 1830. Her death cert. (note 64) states she was born July 1831, but lists her age at death as 78 years, 5 months, resulting in a calculated birth month and year of about Feb. 1832. The 1900 census (Adelbert Thompson household, 1900 U.S. census [note 9]) lists Nov. 1832 for her month and year of birth.

⁶⁶ Their daughter Ann Eliza turned 13 on 18 Feb. 1862 (therefore born 18 Feb. 1849), according to Elsie’s petition for letters of administration in the estate of Ransom Hescok, dated 6 Oct. 1862 (Genesee Co., N.Y., Administrations 1:319 [FHL film 811,197]). Elsie and Ransom were married and residents of the Town of Alabama by Dec. 1850 (petition for final settlement, Benjamin Duers estate [note 3]).

⁶⁷ Ransom Hescok household, 1850 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., p. 322 (stamped), dw. 1613, fam. 1698 (NARA M432, roll 508). The household was not found in the 1860 census. Mrs. Mary B. Wells and Frances M. Witmer, transcribers, Alabama Center Cemetery, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., in New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records

hamlet of Corfu (now an incorporated village), Town of Pembroke, Genesee County, 3 May 1864 ABNER THOMPSON, born about 1831–1832, died while in military service on David's Island, New York Harbor, 19 July 1865, aged 33, and was buried in Cypress Hills National Cemetery, Kings County, New York;⁶⁸ married third in the Village of Akron, Erie County, New York, 25 December 1865 ADELBERT THOMPSON⁶⁹ (no apparent relation to her second husband), born in the Town of Shelby, Orleans County, 22 December 1845 or 1846, died in Alabama, Genesee County, 1 August 1919, son of Prentiss and Caroline (Mattice) Thompson.⁷⁰

- ix. WILLIAM³ DUERS, born in Genesee County, probably in Alabama, 10 December 1833; died 22 June 1888, aged 55 years, probably in Genesee County, and was buried in Reed Cemetery, Town of Oakfield, Genesee County;⁷¹ married 25 January 1854 ALMIRA MARIA HOTCHKISS, born in Genesee County 18 August 1835, died in Oakfield 11 April 1904 and was buried there in Reed Cemetery, daughter of Sterling and Hannah ([?–]) Hotchkiss.⁷² William Duers was a farmer.⁷³ Almira probably married second about 1892–1893 Phillip Ham, who was born in the Town of Kinderhook, Columbia County, New York, about 1831, died in Oakfield 6 April 1912.⁷⁴

Committee, *New York State Cemetery, Church, and Town Records* 69 (1935): 32 (FHL film 836,778), which includes his age at death. His marker transcription lists his death date as 30 July, but the petition for letters of administration in his estate (note 66) says 31 July.

⁶⁸ Elsie Thompson widow's pension application file, no. 108,539, cert. 67,686, on service of Abner Thompson (Pvt., 25th Indep. Battery, New York Light Artillery, Civil War), Case Files of Approved Pension Applications of Widows and Other Veterans of the Army and Navy Who Served Mainly in the Civil War and the War With Spain, RG 15, image, *Fold3*. Abiner [sic] Thompson entry, New York City, Bodies in Transit, vol. 3, unpaginated, arranged by first letter of surname and in rough chronological order, image, *New York City Department of Records and Information Services* (<http://nycma.lunaimaging.com/luna/servlet/NYCMAT~4~4>). Abner Thompson entry, Nationwide Gravesite Locator, *National Cemetery Administration* (<https://gravelocator.cem.va.gov/index.html>), which incorrectly states he was a private in the U.S. Navy.

⁶⁹ Deposition of John Wainwright, J.P., 20 Mar. 1867, in Elsie Thompson widow's pension application file (note 68).

⁷⁰ Adelbert Thompson death cert., New York, 1919, no. 48,872, which lists his parents' names and his date of birth as 22 Dec. 1845. Adelbert Thompson household, 1900 U.S. census (note 9), which lists his birth month and year as Dec. 1846. Adelbert Thompson marker, Alabama Cemetery, Alabama, N.Y., memorial 16,562,112, image, *Find A Grave*, which lists his year of birth as 1846. For birthplace and parents' names, Adelbert Thompson entry, New York Town Clerks' Registers of Men who Served in the Civil War, Genesee Co., Town of Alabama, p. 2, no. 51834, image, *Ancestry*.

⁷¹ William Duers family records (note 4). William Duers household, 1875 New York state census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., p. 10, dw. 87, fam. 92. In a 22 Apr. 1842 petition to have a guardian appointed for William (note 64), his stepfather, Theodore Hitchcock, stated that William had turned 8 years old the previous Nov. (therefore born Nov. 1833). William Duers marker, Reed Cemetery, Oakfield, N.Y., memorial 21,768,663, image, *Find a Grave*. William Duers will and proofs, dated 7 Nov. 1887, proved 31 Oct. 1888, Genesee Co., N.Y., Wills 20:275–78 (FHL film 810,759). William Duers/Dewers was not found in the index to deaths reported in New York State, 1888 (note 42).

⁷² William Duers family records (note 4). William Duers household, 1875 New York state census (note 71). F. W. Beers, ed., *Gazetteer and Biographical Record of Genesee County, N.Y. 1788–1890* (Syracuse, NY: J. W. Vose and Co., 1890), 130. Almira Duers Ham marker, Reed Cemetery, Oakfield, N.Y., memorial 21,768,678, image, *Find a Grave*. Almira Ham entry, index to deaths reported in New York State, 1904 (note 42); the death cert. (no. 17,644) has not been examined.

⁷³ William Duers in the Theodore Hitchcock household, 1850 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., p. 326 (stamped), p. 651 (penned), dw. 1676, fam. 1761 (NARA M432, roll 508). William Dewers household, 1860 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., p. 16 (penned), dw. 126, fam. 118 (NARA M653, roll 757). William Dewers household, 1870 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., p. 19 (penned), p. 357 (stamped), dw. 157, fam. 163 (NARA M593, roll 939). William Duers household, 1875 New York state census (note 71). William Duers household, 1880 U.S. census (note 9).

⁷⁴ No record of the marriage has been found, but her marker (note 72) lists her as Almira Duers Ham and an Almira Ham was listed in the Phillip Ham household, 1900 U.S. census, Oakfield Village, Genesee Co., N.Y., ED 14, sh. 4A, dw. 80, fam. 87 (NARA T623, roll 1038). In 1910 Phillip was listed a widower (Phillip Ham household, 1910 U.S. census, Town of Alabama, Genesee Co., N.Y., ED 2, sh. 2B, dw./fam 27 [NARA T624, roll 951]). For Phillip's birthplace and death, Phillip Ham obituary, *Rochester [N.Y.] Democrat and Chronicle*, 8 Apr. 1912, p. 9, col. 1.

**PETER F. VALLEAU (ABOUT 1735–AFTER 1790)
OF DUTCHESS COUNTY, NEW YORK:
FROM “UNPLACED ITEM” TO AN IDENTITY**

BY GAYLA NIEMINEN, CG

(continued from THE RECORD 149:178)

THEODORE³ VALLEAU (PETER², ESAIE¹)

Peter² Valteau married Madelaine Fauconnier say 1711, probably in New Rochelle, Westchester County, New York.¹⁰³ In 1714, about a year after his father's death, Peter sold property in New Rochelle¹⁰⁴ and moved to Bergen County, New Jersey.¹⁰⁵ Peter and Madelaine's first son, Jean, was baptized in New Rochelle in 1712,¹⁰⁶ but nothing further has been found for him; he likely died young. Their third and fourth sons, Peter and Fauconnier, were baptized in Hackensack, Bergen County, in 1723 and 1726;¹⁰⁷ neither would have been old enough to be the father of Peter F. Valteau, born about 1735–1736.

Two daughters of Peter² Valteau and Madelaine Fauconnier were unmarried and of the appropriate age to have given birth to a child about 1735–1736. Marguerite was born in 1718,¹⁰⁸ making her about 17 or 18 years old when Peter F. Valteau was born. She married in Hackensack as a “y.d.,” that is, an unmarried woman, 11 January 1744, David Stout.¹⁰⁹ Marguerite had only one known child, Hermen, who was baptized in Schraalenburgh, Bergen County, 7 April 1745.¹¹⁰ Marguerite and her husband seem to have associated with her nephew John Valteau, who was baptized in Schraalenburgh 2 July

¹⁰³ The marriage date is estimated from the birth of the first-known child of this marriage (Jean Valeau baptism, 15 Aug. 1712, born 14 Aug. 1712, in A. J. Wall, transcriber and translator, “Records of the French Church at New Rochelle, N.Y.,” *New-York Historical Society Quarterly Bulletin* 1 [1917]: 81).

¹⁰⁴ Piere Vallean [*sic*] to Daniel Girand, dated 20 Jan. 1713/4, Westchester Co., N.Y., Deeds E:67–68, (Family History Library [FHL] film 562,370, typed copy of the original liber).

¹⁰⁵ Four of his seven children with Madelaine were baptized in Hackensack between 1714 and 1726 (Dingman Versteeg, transcriber and translator, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh*, Collections of The Holland Society of New York, vol. 1, part 1 [Hackensack, 1686–1801] and part 2 [Schraalenburgh, 1724–1800] [New York: The Holland Society of New York, 1891], part 1, pp. 106, 113, 137, 149).

¹⁰⁶ Jean Valeau baptism (note 103).

¹⁰⁷ Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 1, pp. 137, 149.

¹⁰⁸ Marguerite Valteau baptism, in Rev. Alfred V. Wittmeyer, ed., *Registers of the Births, Marriages, and Deaths of the “Eglise Française de la Nouvelle York,” from 1688 to 1804* (New York: Huguenot Society of America, 1886), 147.

¹⁰⁹ David Stout–Margarita Valteau marriage, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 1, p. 62. David Stout of Burlington and Margaret Vallow of Bergen Co., marriage license, 1 Jan. 1743, New Jersey Marriage Licenses 1727–1734 [*sic*], p. 246½, 4th item on page (FHL film 888,710).

¹¹⁰ Hermen Stout baptism, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 2, p. 97, with witnesses Johan Stout, Magdalena Valou.

1738, son of her brother Theodore.¹¹¹ The Stouts lived in Lancaster, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, where David was admitted to practice law in 1746.¹¹² Letters for both John Valleau and David Stout were waiting in the Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, post office 4 August 1763.¹¹³ According to Helffenstein, records of David's estate refer to a bond of £35 owed to David by John Valleau.¹¹⁴ It is unlikely that Peter F. Valleau was Marguerite's illegitimate son, as David and Marguerite had no documented association with him and there is no record of Peter living anywhere other than New Jersey and New York.

The second unmarried daughter, Suzanne, was born in 1720,¹¹⁵ therefore about 15 or 16 years old when Peter F. was born. As a "spinster" she married Dr. John Bard in 1741.¹¹⁶ Helffenstein credits them with eight children. Their second child, who was born in Philadelphia in February 1744, was given the name Peter, presumably for Suzanne's father.¹¹⁷ It is unlikely that Peter F. was her illegitimate son if she gave a later child the same name.

Evidence points strongly towards Theodore³ Valleau, the second son of Peter² and Madeleine, as Peter F. Valleau's father. Theodore was born 28 April 1716 and baptized in the Reformed Dutch Church in Hackensack the following 27 September as "Pieter Theodorus."¹¹⁸ He was called Theodorus or Theodore in all known records, and given that he had a younger brother named Peter, his first name is either incorrect in the baptismal record or was never used.

The date and place of Theodore³'s marriage are not known, but he was presumably married before 2 July 1738, when his first-known child, John, was baptized in Schraalenburgh.¹¹⁹ Theodore's wife, Elizabeth, is shown variously with the surname Anthony, Antoni, or Enteni in baptismal records for nine of their known children.¹²⁰ Her origins are unknown. Record of her burial in

¹¹¹ Jan Valoo baptism, in "Church records, 1724–1942, of the former Reformed Dutch Church of Schraalenburgh and Hackensack, N.J." (FHL films 852,849–51, 852,852 [items 1 and 2], and 854,130, specifically FHL film 852,850 [1724–1854], unpaginated).

¹¹² Jacob Isidor Mombert, *An Authentic History of Lancaster County, in the State of Pennsylvania* (Lancaster, Pa.: J. E. Barr, 1869), 430.

¹¹³ *The Pennsylvania Gazette* [Philadelphia], 4 Aug. 1763, p. 4, col. 2.

¹¹⁴ Abraham E. Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants, With Some Account of the Allied Valleaux* (Philadelphia: privately published, 1911), 58. Stout's estate records were not examined. Helffenstein added "Who John Valleau was is not known, but it is most likely he was a son of Theodorus Valleau, a brother of Mrs. Stout."

¹¹⁵ Susanne Valeau baptism, in Wittmeyer, *Registers . . . of the "Eglise Française de la Nouvelle York"* (note 108), 161.

¹¹⁶ Doctor [sic] John Bard and Susannah Valeau, residences unrecorded, marriage license, 5 Feb. 1741, New Jersey Marriage Licenses 1727–1734 [sic], p. 79½, 6th item on page, and John Bard of Phil^a, Doctor in Physick, and Susanna Valleau of same, marriage license, 29 May 1741, New Jersey Marriage Licenses 1727–1734 [sic], p. 65½, 4th item on page (FHL film 888,710). For abstracts, Charles Carroll Gardner, "New Jersey Marriage Licenses, 1727–34 (With Additions to 1751)," *The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey* 19 (1944): 47 and 20 (1945): 23. The date of their marriage has not been found.

¹¹⁷ Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 101.

¹¹⁸ Pieter Theodorus Valleau baptism, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraaenburgh* (note 105), part 1, p. 113.

¹¹⁹ Jan Valoo baptism (note 111).

¹²⁰ See the lineage for records relating to their children.

Trinity churchyard, New York City, shows she was aged 88 years on 2 November 1805,¹²¹ therefore born about 1716–1717.

Theodore³ would have been old enough to be the father of a child born about 1735–1736. His first-known child was baptized in 1738 and his other children were baptized at intervals of two years or less through 1752.¹²² Peter F. Valleau could fit only if he was born before the couple's first-known child—that is if Peter were born say 1736. Theodore would have been about 19–20 years old at that time.

Neither Theodore³ nor his father, Peter² Valleau, were found listed in Bergen County deeds as grantors or grantees. It appears the family's real estate derives from Theodore's maternal grandfather, Pierre Fauconnier, through Theodore's mother, Madelaine. As noted earlier, his mother negotiated with the East Jersey Board of Proprietors to secure land for her children and for herself in 1742. Theodore likely received some of that land.

Theodore³ seems to have been the only one of his siblings who remained in Bergen County. He handled many of the family affairs in the area, witnessing deeds by which his mother sold some of her real estate¹²³ as well as deeds for others selling land there between 1748 and 1756.¹²⁴ Theodore was appointed sheriff of Bergen County in 1753; his £800 bond was signed 25 July 1753 by himself, Henry Van de Linda, and Peter Valleau (his brother).¹²⁵ Theodore's conduct as sheriff was investigated at one point. On 14 May 1755 the freeholders and justices appointed two men to examine his account concerning "the Executing of the Wench of Derreck Dey." On the same day, they authorized the county collector to pay £5 to Theodore Vallow.¹²⁶

In April and May 1757 Theodore advertised a house and lot for sale in Bergen County. The property was located "about five miles from the town of Hackinsack, and within 200 yards of the Old-Bridge."¹²⁷ The advertisement mentioned a still and a house suitable for a business, suggesting that Theodore conducted such a trade from this location. No further information has been found regarding his occupation. By May 1758 the property apparently had

¹²¹ Elizabeth Valleau burial record extract, 2016, from Register of Burials in the Parish of Trinity Church in the City of New York, 1:261, provided by Trinity Church Archives staff. Trinity Church Archives does not provide copies of their original records. Instead, staff extract "all the information" and prepare a signed copy pressed with a seal (Joseph Lapinski, Assistant Archivist, to the author, email). The Trinity Church Archives website provides searchable databases of baptism, marriage, and burial registers ("Genealogy: Digital Churchyards & Registers." *Trinity Church Wall Street* [<https://www.trinitywallstreet.org/about/archives/churchyards-registers>]). She was not found listed in New York City death registers.

¹²² See the lineage.

¹²³ Magdalen Valleau to Johannis Tise, Bergen Co., N.J., Deeds C:171–73, and Magdalen Valleau to Johannis Pulisfelt, Bergen Co., N.J., Deeds C:186–88, both dated 23 May 1753 (FHL film 893,980).

¹²⁴ John David Davis, comp., *Bergen County, New Jersey, Deed Records 1689–1801* (Bowie, Md.: Heritage Books, 1995), 61. David Van Orden to David Demarest, dated 26 Dec. 1754, Bergen Co., N.J., Deeds C:209–11, and Stephen Bourdett Senr. to Abraham Paullen and Stephen Bourdett Junr., dated 5 June 1752, Bergen Co., N.J., Deeds C:382–84 (both FHL film 893,980). Also Staets De Groot to Jacob Demott, 10 Sept. 1756, Bergen Co., N.J., Deeds D:44–45 (FHL film 893,981).

¹²⁵ Bergen Co., N.J., Deeds C:170–71 (FHL film 893,980).

¹²⁶ *Minutes of the Justices and Freeholders of Bergen County, New Jersey, 1715–1795, From the Original in the County Clerk's Office* ([Newark:] New Jersey Historical Society, 1924), 63.

¹²⁷ "To be sold," *The New-York Mercury*, 11 Apr. 1757, 3rd page, col. 3. The same ad ran 25 Apr. 1757, 4th page, col. 3, 2 May 1757, 4th page, col. 3, and 9 May 1757, 4th page, col. 3.

not been sold, as Theodore placed further advertisements that included a larger property in addition to the original one.¹²⁸

The sale of the property was apparently intended to allow Theodore³ to move to New York City. As a resident of that city, he made an undated will in which he stated he was “weak in Body” and mentioned, without naming them, his “eleven children now alive.” Theodore died before 21 February 1761, when the will was proved.¹²⁹ As will be shown in the lineage, nine of those eleven children can be identified. Peter F. Vallean was probably another child.

CONCLUSION

Peter F. Vallean was born in Hackensack about 1735–1736.¹³⁰ A blacksmith,¹³¹ he married in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County, New York, in 1765 Tryntje Rynders,¹³² probably the daughter of Johannes Rynders and Helena /Lena Van der Bogard.¹³³ Peter and Tryntje had three known children: John, Magdalene, and Theodore.¹³⁴ As discussed above, except for a time during the Revolutionary War, Peter F. Vallean lived in Dutchess County after his marriage, and was the only person named Vallean listed in the county tax lists during this period.

Only two reasonable candidates can be found for Peter F.’s father. Both were of the right age and both lived in Hackensack during the time that Peter was born there. The first, Isaiah³ Vallean (Isaiah², Esaie¹), can be excluded. The second, Theodore³ Vallean (Peter², Esaie¹), is a strong match:

- Peter F. Vallean’s birth fits with the other children in the family, if Peter was the first-born child.
- Peter F. Vallean bore the first name of Theodore³’s father, Peter² Vallean, and the full name of Theodore’s maternal grandfather, Pierre Fauconnier.

¹²⁸ “To be sold, a Plantation,” *The New-York Mercury*, 29 May 1758, 3rd page, col. 3. The same ad ran 19 June 1758, 4th page, col. 1, and 26 June 1758, 4th page, col. 2.

¹²⁹ Theodore Vallean original will, Series J0038-92, file 1508, New York State Archives, Albany; recorded in New York Co., N.Y., Wills 22:398–400 [old page numbers, new page numbers are 451–52] (FHL film 875,153).

¹³⁰ Estimated birth year is from his age at militia enlistment (“A Muster Roll of Captain John Peter Smith’s Company in the New York Troops under the Command of Col. DeLancey Esq.,” in *Muster Rolls of New York Provincial Troops, 1755–1764*, Collections of the New-York Historical Society for the Year 1891 [New York: privately published, 1892], 86; “A Size Roll of Captain John Peter Smith’s [Orange County] Company in the New York Troops under the command of Colonel [James] De Lancey Esq’r [1758],” in *Second Annual Report of the State Historian of the State of New York* [Albany: New York State, 1897], 867). Birthplace is from registration of marriage intentions (Dingman Versteeg, transcriber, “Records of the Reformed Dutch Church of Poughkeepsie,” Holland Society of New York Church Record Collection, vol. 39, p. 168 [banns registered] [FHL film 1,016,871]).

¹³¹ “A Muster Roll of Captain John Peter Smith’s Company” (note 130). “A Size Roll of Captain John Peter Smith’s [Orange County] Company” (note 130). Also, legal notice regarding bankruptcy, *The New-York Journal; or, the General Advertiser* [New York City], 22 June 1769, p. 3, col. 2; 29 June 1769, p. 4, col. 1; 27 July 1769, p. 3, col. 3; 3 Aug. 1769, p. 4, col. 2.

¹³² Versteeg, “Records of the Reformed Dutch Church of Poughkeepsie” (note 130), 158, 168.

¹³³ See the previous installment of this article at RECORD 149:168n22.

¹³⁴ Johannis Fellow baptism, son of Pieter Fellow and Catriena Reynerse, in Versteeg, “Records of the Reformed Dutch Church of Poughkeepsie” (note 130), 48. Magdalene Valloe baptism, daughter of Peter and Catherine Valloe, in Helen W. Reynolds, ed., *The Records of Christ Church, Poughkeepsie, New York*, 2 vols. (1916; reprint Zephyrhills, Fla.: J. D. Worden, 1994), 2:130. Theodore Vallou–Lyda Loveless marriage, Pleasant Valley [N.Y.] Presbyterian Church, “Pleasant Valley Church Book Feb. 10th 1794,” marriage section, unnumbered page labeled 1808, in Church Records Collection, SC17568, Box 23, Vol. 2, Manuscripts and Special Collections, New York State Library, Albany.

- Two of Theodore³'s sisters lived for a time in Dutchess County, as did Peter F. Valteau, who associated with both of the women's husbands. Lucas Lazier helped Peter financially when he was imprisoned for debt; and Peter witnessed several deeds and mortgages for land that John Bard and his wife sold in Dutchess County.¹³⁵
- Peter F. Valteau named his second-known son Theodore,¹³⁶ after naming his first son for his wife's father, which could reflect the Dutch custom of naming the first two sons for their grandfathers.
- In his will, proved 1761, Theodore³ mentioned "eleven children now alive."¹³⁷ Two of those eleven children are still unknown, leaving room for Peter F. Valteau.

The most reasonable conclusion is that Peter F. Valteau, born in Hackensack about 1735–1736, was the first child of Theodore³ Valteau (Peter², Esaie¹) and his wife, Elizabeth Anthony.

LINEAGE FOR PETER F.⁴ VALLEAU OF DUTCHESS COUNTY

1. **ESAIÉ¹ VALLEAU**, son of Esaie^A Valteau and Michelle Parcot,¹³⁸ was born about 1637–1639¹³⁹ in France, likely on the Île de Ré, where he appears in church records 1668–1679.¹⁴⁰ He died in late 1712 or early 1713, probably in New Rochelle, Westchester County, New York.¹⁴¹ Esaie married in France probably before 1662 (first-known child) **SUZANNE DESCARD**, who was born in France about 1635–1636¹⁴² and died probably in Westchester County

¹³⁵ Legal notice regarding bankruptcy (note 131). John Bard and Susannah, his wife, to George Rim, dated 10 Nov. 1768, Dutchess Co., N.Y., Deeds 7:241–44, and John Bard and Susannah, his wife, to Thomas Banker, dated 10 Nov. 1768, Dutchess Co., N.Y., Deeds 7:245–48 (FHL film 565,013). George Rim and Barbary, his wife, to John Bard, dated 15 Nov. 1768, Dutchess Co., N.Y., Mortgages 2:180, and Thomas Banker and Ann, his wife, to John Bard, dated 15 Nov. 1768, Dutchess Co., N.Y., Mortgages 2:182 (FHL film 565,177). Lucas Laziere and Ann, his wife, to John Bard, dated 15 Nov. 1768, Dutchess Co., N.Y., Mortgages 2:181 (FHL film 565,177).

¹³⁶ Vallou–Loveless marriage (note 134).

¹³⁷ Theodore Valteau will (note 129).

¹³⁸ Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 208. Helffenstein incorrectly asserted that Esaie^A married second Marie Sorré of Loix and had two additional children with her (Charles and Marie). Marie Sorré's husband was a different Esaie Valteau. Both men, with their respective wives, had children baptized at about the same time; their signatures are quite different.

¹³⁹ His birth year is estimated from his age as reported in two censuses: "Isack vallou ag 59," in Howard S. F. Randolph, transcriber, with A. J. F. van Laer, "The Census of 1698 for Mamaroneck, Morrisania, and New Rochelle, Westchester County, New York," *RECORD* 59 (1928): 106, and "Isaiah Vallow Senr, 72," in E. B. O'Callaghan, *The Documentary History of the State of New-York*, 4 vols. (New York: New York State, 1849–1850), 3:946–47, "The List of the Towne of New Rochelle . . . 1710," at p. 946.

¹⁴⁰ Jean Valteau baptism, 4 Mar. 1668, son of Ezaye Valteau and Susanne Descart, Saint-Martin-de-Ré, Charente-Maritime, France, in Société de l'Histoire du Protestantisme Français, Paris, Ms 904/2 (FHL film 4,470,433). Pierre Valteau baptism, 20 Sept. 1679, son of Pierre Valteau and Elizabeth Jouneau, E.Valteau, godfather (signed), Saint-Martin-de-Ré, Charente-Maritime, France, in Société de l'Histoire du Protestantisme Français, Paris, Ms 904/11 (FHL film 4,470,435).

¹⁴¹ Esaiah Valteau original will, Series J0038-92, file 398, New York State Archives, Albany. It was signed 24 Dec. 1712 and proved 13 May 1713. For the recorded copy, New York Co., N.Y., Wills 8:246–48 (FHL film 497,593, item 3). The probable place of death is based on residential history.

¹⁴² For "susan vallou [Isack's] wiff ag 62," Randolph and Van Laer, "The Census of 1698 for Mamaroneck, Morrisania, and New Rochelle" (note 139), 106. For her maiden surname, Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 208. Also, the burial record of Suzanne's mother, Marie, identifies Marie's deceased husband, Jean Descardt, as well as her son-in-law, Esaye Valteau (Marie Dumas burial, 19 July 1671, Saint-Martin-de-Ré, Charente-Maritime, France, Société de l'Histoire du Protestantisme Français, Paris, Ms 904/4 [FHL film 4,470,451]). Valteau's signature on the burial record resembles that on Esaie's will (note 141). A French woman generally continued to be recorded in French-related records by her birth or maiden name after marriage. But in English-related or -influenced records, she may be found under either her or her husband's surname.

before December 1710.¹⁴³ She was the daughter of Jean Descard/Descartes and Marie Dumas.¹⁴⁴

Esaie¹ and his family seem to have left France between 1679 and 1685, as they are not found in church records there during those years.¹⁴⁵ It is possible they went to the French West Indies, the Netherlands, Germany, or England for some time.¹⁴⁶ Esaie¹ and his wife, Suzanne, immigrated to New York before 29 September 1689, when their daughter Suzanne married Aman Bonnin.¹⁴⁷ Census and town records document the Vallean family's residence in the French-speaking community of New Rochelle from 1698 through 1711.¹⁴⁸ By his 1712 will Esaie divided his estate among his son Peter, children of his daughter Bonnin, and the son of his eldest son (neither of whom he named).¹⁴⁹

Children of Esaie¹ Vallean and Suzanne Descard, all born in France, the youngest four born and baptized in St. Martin de Ré, Charente-Maritime:¹⁵⁰

- i. ISAAH² VALLEAU, born probably about 1662–1663;¹⁵¹ died probably in St. Thomas, Virgin Islands, West Indies, before 24 December 1712;¹⁵² married say 1701 (first-known child), but his wife's name was not discovered.¹⁵³ The given name Isaiah was chosen as the English equivalent of Esaie.
- ii. SUZANNE² VALLEAU, born probably about 1664–1665;¹⁵⁴ died probably before 1703;¹⁵⁵ married in Eglise du St. Esprit, New York City, 29 September 1689

¹⁴³ She is not listed in the 1710 census (note 139) or her husband's 1712 will (note 141).

¹⁴⁴ Marie Dumas burial record (note 142).

¹⁴⁵ Digital images of church records for St. Martin de Ré, Charente-Maritime, France, are available on *FamilySearch* (<https://www.familysearch.org>) for 1648–1659 (baptisms and marriages), and 1668, 1670–1675, 1677–1685 (baptisms, marriages, and burials). Esaie's last appearance in these records is as a sponsor at the baptism of [his nephew] Pierre Vallean, 20 Sept. 1679 (note 140).

¹⁴⁶ In *History of the Huguenot Emigration to America*, 2 vols. (New York: Dodd, Mead, and Co., 1885), 1:231–33, Charles W. Baird names a number of French families who arrived in New York City in Nov. 1686 from the French West Indies. In chap. 2 (1:148–200), he covers Huguenots who emigrated to New Netherland and also to Mannheim in the Palatinate; he lists a number of those families on pp. 184–88. In chap. 3 (pp. 210–37), he focuses on those who spent time in “The Antilles.”

¹⁴⁷ Aman Bonnin–Suzanne Vallean marriage, in Wittmeyer, *Registers . . . of the “Eglise Française de la Nouvelle York”* (note 108), 6. Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 225, gives the immigration year as about 1685, but without a source.

¹⁴⁸ Randolph and Van Laer, “The Census of 1698 for Mamaroneck, Morrisania, and New Rochelle” (note 139), 106. O'Callaghan, *Documentary History of the State of New-York* (note 139), 3:946–47. Also, Jeanne A. Forbes, transcriber and translator, *Records of the Town of New Rochelle 1699–1828* (New Rochelle, N.Y.: City of New Rochelle, 1916), 9, 45, 51–52, 70. Esaie¹ was named a townsman in 1701, a townsman and supervisor in 1702, and supervisor in 1703–1704.

¹⁴⁹ Esaiah Vallean will (note 141). Son Peter was to be the sole executor.

¹⁵⁰ Church records for St. Martin de Ré, Charente-Maritime, France, have a gap, 1659–1668. Baptisms for the three oldest children have not been located. Although only the three eldest children are believed to have immigrated, the remainder of the children have been assigned generation number 2 to reflect their position in the family.

¹⁵¹ Isaiah² was certainly older than his brother Peter, as their father, in his will (note 141), mentioned Peter as well as another son, the eldest, whose son was to receive “one third and five pounds more.”

¹⁵² Isaiah²'s occupation, residence, and the fact that he died before his father were stated in his son's 1723 petition (Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* [note 114], 227).

¹⁵³ Isaiah²'s son (his only known child) stated in his 1723 petition that he was not yet 21, but he evidently was an adult, as he also said he was a merchant in New York (Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* [note 114], 227). The child's year of birth is estimated as about 1702–1703.

¹⁵⁴ Suzanne was probably older than her brother Peter, based on his estimated year of birth and the dates of birth of their four siblings born after Peter. If she were born after the youngest (Paul), she would have been age 16 or younger at the time of her marriage.

¹⁵⁵ Her husband's household in the 1703 census of New York City did not include an adult female, suggesting she had died by then (“Census of the City of New-York [About the Year 1703],” in O'Callaghan, *Documentary History of the State of New-York* (note 139), 1:631. Aman Bonnin remarried Dec. 1705 (Baird, *History of the Huguenot Emigration to America* [note 146], 2:62–63n2).

- AMAN BONNIN,¹⁵⁶ born in Poitiers, France. Aman emigrated to America in 1688 with his brother Goussé Bonnin. Aman was naturalized in England 5 January 1688.¹⁵⁷
2. iii. PETER² VALLEAU, born about 1666–1667; died between 4 August 1744 and 10 April 1745, probably in Bergen County, New Jersey; married first before 5 September 1698, probably in New Rochelle, JEANNE LE VILLAIN; married, perhaps second, before December 1710 SUZANNE [?–]; married, perhaps third, say 1711 probably in New Rochelle MADELAINE FAUCONNIER.
 - iv. JEAN² VALLEAU, born 28 February and baptized 4 March 1668.¹⁵⁸ No further information.
 - v. MARIE² VALLEAU, born 18 September and baptized 6 October 1669; died in St. Martin de Ré 29 October 1670, aged 1 year, 1 month, 8 days.¹⁵⁹
 - vi. ESTIENNE² VALLEAU, born 25 January and baptized 30 January 1671.¹⁶⁰ No further information.
 - vii. PAUL² VALLEAU, born 9 June and baptized 12 June 1672.¹⁶¹ No further information.

2. **PETER² VALLEAU** (Esaie¹) was born in France, probably on the Île de Ré, about 1666–1667.¹⁶² He died between 4 August 1744 (named as an absent witness at the baptism of a grandson¹⁶³) and 10 April 1745 (when Madelaine was called his widow¹⁶⁴), probably in Bergen County, New Jersey. He married first before 5 September 1698, probably in New Rochelle, **JEANNE LE VILLAIN**, born about 1666–1667 (age 31 in the 1698 census).¹⁶⁵ Jeanne was

¹⁵⁶ Bonnin–Valleau marriage (note 147).

¹⁵⁷ Baird, *History of the Huguenot Emigration to America* (note 146), 2:52n2.

¹⁵⁸ Jean Valleau baptism (note 140). Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 209.

¹⁵⁹ Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 209. Marie's baptismal record has not been examined. Marie Valleau burial, 30 Oct. 1670, Saint-Martin-de-Ré, Charente-Maritime, France, in Société de l'Histoire du Protestantisme Français, Paris, Ms 904/3 (FHL film 4,470,449). The record identifies her father, Ezaye Valleau, and an uncle Jean Valleau, and is signed by E. Valleau and J. Valleau. The "E Valleau" is not Esaie¹'s signature as seen in other records and is clearly in the same hand as the rest of the burial record, as is that of "J. Valleau." Marie's age almost matches the age of Esaie¹'s daughter Marie, as set forth by Helffenstein; her correct age at death would be 1 year, 1 month, 11 days rather than 8 days. Jean and Esaye are identified as brothers at the 25 Nov. 1674 wedding of their brother Pierre Valleau, where Esaye's signature matches that of Esaie¹; therefore, it is likely that the Esaie, father of Marie whose burial is recorded here, is Esaie¹. For Pierre Valleau's 1674 marriage, Saint-Martin-de-Ré, Charente-Maritime, France, in Société de l'Histoire du Protestantisme Français, Paris, Ms 904/7 (FHL film 4,470,456).

¹⁶⁰ Estienne Valleau baptism, son of Esaye Valleau and Susanne Descart, Saint-Martin-de-Ré, Charente-Maritime, France, in Société de l'Histoire du Protestantisme Français, Paris, Ms 904/4 (FHL film 4,470,451). Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 209.

¹⁶¹ Paul Valleau baptism, son of Esaye Valleau and Susanne Descart, Saint-Martin-de-Ré, Charente-Maritime, France, in Société de l'Histoire du Protestantisme Français, Paris, Ms 904/5 (FHL film 4,470,453). Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 209.

¹⁶² Randolph and Van Laer, "The Census of 1698 for Mamaroneck, Morrisania, and New Rochelle" (note 139), 106, where he was listed as age 31.

¹⁶³ Samuel Valleau baptism, New York Lutheran Church "Kercken–Boeck," 1703–1738, p. 180, baptism no. 50, 4 Aug. 1744 (FHL microfilm 1,901,794, item 1), "in the parents' house, as I was coming from Hackinsack, a very sick child, Samuel, b. 12 July, of Theodorus Valleau & Elisabeth. G[odparents]: Pieter Valleau, and in his place Stephanus Burdet; and Magdalena Valleau." The original is in Dutch. For a translation, Kenn Stryker-Rodda, "Baptisms in the Lutheran Church, New York City, from 1725," RECORD 99 (1968): 140.

¹⁶⁴ Anne de Lancey et al. to Benj'a Smith et al., Westchester Co., N.Y., Deeds H:285–305 (FHL film 562,371 [typed copy of the original liber, dated 1913]), esp. p. 285 ("the said Peter Fanconnier [sic], by Indenture bearing date the tenth day of April in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred & forty five conveyed all his estate . . . to Magdalen Vallean [sic] of Hackinsack . . . widow").

¹⁶⁵ Randolph and Van Laer, "The Census of 1698 for Mamaroneck, Morrisania, and New Rochelle" (note 139), 106. For Jeanne's maiden surname, Wall, "Records of the French Church at New Rochelle" (note 103), 80, bapt. of Jeane Gougeon, 12 Feb. 1704/5, daughter of Gregoire and Renee Gougeon, born 29 Dec. 1704, sponsors Pierre Valeau and Jeanne LeVilain.

the daughter of Josias Le Vilain and Marie Guespin.¹⁶⁶ Peter married, perhaps second, before December 1710 **SUZANNA** [–?–].¹⁶⁷ He married, perhaps third, say 1711 (first-known child), probably in New Rochelle, **MADELAINE FAUCONNIER**.¹⁶⁸ Madelaine was baptized in the French Church, Threadneedle Street, London, England, 13 May 1685.¹⁶⁹ She died between 6 July 1749 (will dated) and 24 June 1755 (will presented for probate), probably in Bergen County.¹⁷⁰ She was the daughter of Pierre Fauconnier and Madelaine Pasquereau.¹⁷¹

In 1714, a year after his father's death, Peter Vallean sold his property in New Rochelle¹⁷² and moved to Bergen County. Four of his seven children with Madelaine were baptized in Hackensack between 1714 and 1726. However, he was called (perhaps inaccurately) "of New Rochelle" in 1728 when he sold land there with Isaiah Vallean.¹⁷³ He may have been ill or otherwise incapacitated for some years, as he gave a power of attorney to Madelaine 19 July 1738.¹⁷⁴

Child of Peter² Vallean and Jeanne Le Villain:

- i. **SUSANNE MARIE**³ **VALLEAU**, baptized in New Rochelle 28 December 1703;¹⁷⁵ died probably before December 1710.¹⁷⁶ She was named apparently for both Peter's mother, Suzanne, who was a witness at her baptism, and Jeanne's mother, Marie.

Children of Peter² Vallean and Madelaine Fauconnier:

- ii. **JEAN**³ **VALLEAU**, born 14 August 1712 probably in New Rochelle and baptized there the following day.¹⁷⁷ No further information.

¹⁶⁶ The identity of Jeanne's parents is derived from a series of deeds executed in New Rochelle between 1697/8 and 1713, transcribed in Forbes, *Records of the Town of New Rochelle 1699–1828* (note 148), pp. 21–24 and 26–29 (which establish Marie Guespin as the widow of Josias Le Vilain), and 72–76 (which identifies Marie Guespin as the mother-in-law of Peter Vallean). Mother-in-law could mean stepmother during this period, but given that Peter's father did not mention a wife in his 1712 will, and that Marie Guespin was the widow of a person named Le Vilain, it is more probable that mother-in-law here means the mother of Peter's wife. Further, only one Le Vilain family is enumerated in either of the New Rochelle censuses (Randolph and Van Laer, "The Census of 1698 for Mamaroneck, Morrisania, and New Rochelle" [note 139], 103–7; O'Callaghan, *Documentary History of the State of New-York* [note 139], 3:946–47, "The List of the Towne of New Rochelle . . . 1710").

¹⁶⁷ O'Callaghan, *Documentary History of the State of New-York* (note 139), 3:946–47, "Suzanna" Vallow, age 45, enumerated with Peter Vallow, age 46. As discussed in the last installment of this article (RECORD 149:174n65), evidence shows that only men's names were correctly recorded in this census. It is possible, therefore, that this census entry was actually Jeanne, with her name erroneously recorded as Suzanna.

¹⁶⁸ See note 103.

¹⁶⁹ W. J. C. Moens, ed., *The Registers of the French Church of Threadneedle Street, London* [1637–1685], vol. 2, Publications of the Huguenot Society of London, vol. 13 (Lymington, England: privately published, 1899), 277.

¹⁷⁰ Magdalen Vallean original will, dated 6 July 1749, proved 24 June 1755, Bergen Co., N.J., 354–60 (FHL film 545,438).

¹⁷¹ Moens, *Registers of the French Church of Threadneedle Street* (note 169), 277. Also, Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 1, p. 113, shows "Pieter Fauconnier, the child's grandfather" was a witness at the 1716 baptism of Pieter Theodorus Vallean, whose mother was "Magdaleene Fauconnier."

¹⁷² Vallean to Girand (note 104).

¹⁷³ Peter Vallau of the "Township of New Rochelle . . . yeoman," and Isaiah Vallau "of the City of New York, Baycor [baker]," to Rachell Neufille, dated 22 July 1728, Westchester Co., N.Y., Deeds F:332 (FHL film 562,370 [typed copy of the original liber]).

¹⁷⁴ Peter Vallean to Magdalen Vallean, power of attorney, 19 July 1738, New York Co., N.Y., Deeds 32:110 (FHL film 888,340 [nineteenth-century copy of the original liber]).

¹⁷⁵ Susanne Marie Valeau baptism, in Wall, "Records of the French Church at New Rochelle, N.Y." (note 103), 79, parents Pierre and Jeane Valeau, "sponsors" Josia Le Vilain and Susanne Valeau.

¹⁷⁶ No children were listed with her parents in the 1710 census (O'Callaghan, *Documentary History of the State of New-York* [note 139], 3:946–47).

- iii. ANNE MAGDALENA³ VALLEAU, born in Hackensack (marriage record) and baptized there 13 June 1714;¹⁷⁸ living in 1791, when as a widow she confirmed a lease and release she had made in 1783;¹⁷⁹ married in Hackensack 24 February 1734 LUCAS LOZIER,¹⁸⁰ born in Hackensack (marriage record) and baptized there 18 March 1705, died probably between 1779, when he was last listed in Dutchess County tax records, and 2 May 1783, when Anne, "widow and relict of Lucas Lazear," conveyed the couple's Dutchess County land,¹⁸¹ the son of Nicholas Lozier and Tryntje Pieters Slot.¹⁸²
3. iv. [PETER] THEODORUS³ VALLEAU, born 28 April 1716; died before 21 February 1761, probably in New York City; married say 1734 (first-known child) ELIZABETH ANTHONY.
- v. MARGUERITE³ VALLEAU, born 21 August 1718 and baptized in New York City 10 September 1718;¹⁸³ was buried in Christ Church Cemetery, Philadelphia, 19 July 1795;¹⁸⁴ married in Hackensack 11 January 1744 DAVID STOUT,¹⁸⁵ died in Lancaster, Pennsylvania, 5 March 1764.¹⁸⁶
- vi. SUZANNE³ VALLEAU, born 14 October 1720 and baptized in New York City 19 July 1721;¹⁸⁷ died in New York City shortly before 2 September 1784;¹⁸⁸ married in New Jersey in early 1741 JOHN BARD,¹⁸⁹ a physician, born in Burlington, Burlington County, New Jersey, 1 February 1716,¹⁹⁰ died 30 March 1799, probably in Hyde Park, Dutchess County, and was buried in St. James's churchyard there,¹⁹¹ the son of Peter and Dinah (Marmion) Bard.¹⁹²
- vii. PETER³ VALLEAU, baptized in Hackensack 20 October 1723;¹⁹³ died in Wilmington, New Castle County, Delaware, 1795;¹⁹⁴ married by license issued in Penn-

¹⁷⁷ Jean Valeau baptism (note 103), 15 Aug. 1712, parents Pierre and Magdalaine Valeau, sponsors Esaie Valeau and Elizabeth Fau [torn]. The record notes "I was called for the baptism by the relatives on account of the weakness of the child."

¹⁷⁸ Annetie Magdaleen Valoo baptism, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 1, p. 106, parents Pieter Valoo and Magdaleen Vockonice, witness Annetie Kaey.

¹⁷⁹ Ann Lazear to John Burnet, dated 1791 [no day or month given], Dutchess Co., N.Y., Deeds 13:113–15, (FHL film 565,015).

¹⁸⁰ Lucas Lusier–Anna Fallo marriage, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 1, p. 52.

¹⁸¹ Lazear to Burnet (note 179).

¹⁸² Lucas Losier baptism, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 1, p. 89, parents Nicolaes Losier and Trintie Sloth, witnesses David DeMaree and Abeltie Slot. Luke Lazier entry, Dutchess Co., N.Y., Supervisors Records [Tax Lists], 1771–1779, vol. 1, no. 2617, Charlotte Precinct, p. 550 (1779) (FHL film 952,055, item 2). Lazear to Burnet (note 179).

¹⁸³ Marguerite Valneau baptism (note 108), parents Pierre and Magdalaine Valneau, witnesses Jean Peletreau and Mt. Rooerts [*sic*, Marguerite Roberts].

¹⁸⁴ Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 58; no source is cited.

¹⁸⁵ Stout–Valleau marriage (note 109) (David Stout, y.m., living at Burlington, and Margarita Valneau, y.d., living at Hackinsack). Stout–Vallow marriage license (note 109).

¹⁸⁶ David Stout, nuncupative will, dated 5 Mar. 1764, presented for probate 9 Mar. 1764, Lancaster Co., Pa., Wills C:52 (FHL film 21,355). The witnesses to the will reported Stout's date of death.

¹⁸⁷ Susanne Valeau baptism (note 115), parents Mr. Pierre Valeau and Miss Magdelaine [his wife], witnesses Mr. Paul Colins and Miss Elizabeth Peletreau.

¹⁸⁸ Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 81, which includes a transcription of a letter written by Suzanne's son Samuel to his wife, 8 Sept. 1784, informing her of his mother's death and her burial the previous Thursday [2 Sept. 1784]. Helffenstein refers to her burial in Trinity churchyard, but Suzanne's name does not appear in the parish's online databases of burials and markers.

¹⁸⁹ Bard–Valeau marriage licenses (note 116).

¹⁹⁰ Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 82, citing "Thatcher's Medical Biography." Also, James Grant Wilson and John Fiske, eds., *Appleton's Cyclopaedia of American Biography*, 7 vols. (New York: D. Appleton and Co., 1886–1900), 1:164.

¹⁹¹ Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 84–85. Rev. Timothy Alden, *A Collection of American Epitaphs and Inscriptions, with Occasional Notes*, 5 vols. (New York: privately published, 1814), 4:281–82.

¹⁹² Felix Hirsch, "The Bard Family," *Columbia University Quarterly* 33 (1941): 222–41. A number of Bard family papers are at Bard College, Annandale-on-Hudson, Dutchess Co., N.Y., which was founded by John Bard's great-grandson. The documents may provide further evidence of John Bard's parents.

¹⁹³ Petrus Valloo baptism, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 1, p. 137, parents Pieter Valloo and Magdaleen Sockonie, witnesses Siack Laroe, Rebecca Jeyerse.

sylvania October 1756 ELIZABETH COLE,¹⁹⁵ died before 8 August 1767 in a boat accident on the Delaware River,¹⁹⁶ the daughter of Stephen and Martha ([–?–]) Cole.¹⁹⁷

- viii. FAUCONNIER³ VALLEAU, baptized in Hackensack 3 July 1726;¹⁹⁸ died in New York City and was buried there in the cemetery of St. Paul's Chapel 9 January 1815, aged 89 years;¹⁹⁹ married in Tappan, Orange (now Rockland) County, New York, 13 June 1751, with license, ELIZABETH EARLE,²⁰⁰ born about 1727–1728 (calculated), died in New York City 18 December 1820, in her 93rd year, and was buried in the cemetery of St. Paul's Chapel,²⁰¹ the daughter of William and Mary (French) Earle.²⁰²

3. **[PETER] THEODORUS³ VALLEAU** (Peter², Esaie¹), known as Theodorus or Theodore, was born 28 April 1716 and baptized in Hackensack 27 September 1716.²⁰³ He died before 21 February 1761 (undated will probated),²⁰⁴ probably in New York City. He married say 1734 (first-known child) **ELIZABETH ANTHONY**, born about 1716–1717 (calculated), and was buried in Trinity churchyard, New York City, 2 November 1805, aged 88 years.²⁰⁵

Children of [Peter] Theodorus³ and Elizabeth (Anthony) Vallean:

- 4. i. PETER FAUCONNIER⁴ VALLEAU, born in Hackensack about 1735–1736; died after the 1790 census, probably in Dutchess County; married in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County, 3 April 1765 TRYNTJE RYNDERS.
- ii. JOHN⁴ VALLEAU, baptized in Schraalenburgh 2 July 1738,²⁰⁶ By the time John was 18 years old he had apparently left home, as he had a letter waiting for him at the Philadelphia post office 5 August 1756. Letters for him were again at the Philadelphia post office 4 August 1763 and 10 October 1765.²⁰⁷ He may have been apprenticed to or working in some capacity for David Stout, his aunt

¹⁹⁴ Benjamin Ferris, *A History of the Original Settlements on the Delaware . . .* (Wilmington, Del.: Wilson and Heald, 1846), 271. This list of persons who were over age 60 in 1794, with death dates and ages at death, includes “Peter Valoe, 1795, age 72.”

¹⁹⁵ “List of Marriage Licenses Issued in the Secretary’s Office from August 1755 Through April 1759,” from *Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine* 21 (1960): 318, reprinted in *Pennsylvania Vital Records From The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine and The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography*, 3 vols. (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co, Inc., 1983), 1:547.

¹⁹⁶ Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 109, quoting a letter of condolence dated 8 Aug. 1767 from John and Susanna Bard to Peter Vallean.

¹⁹⁷ Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 108; no source is cited.

¹⁹⁸ Fokkenier Valo baptism, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 1, p. 149, parents Pieter Valo, witnesses Jesaias Valo, Magdalena Robbertsen.

¹⁹⁹ Folkeneer Vallow death, 9 Jan. 1815, New York City death registers, vol. 2, unpaginated, arranged by first letter of surname and in rough chronological order (FHL film 447,544). Mr. F. Valeau death notice, *Boston Gazette*, 12 Jan. 1815, p. 3. Faulkner Vallean burial record extract, 2016, from Register of Burials in the Parish of Trinity Church in the City of New York, 2:11 (note 121), which gives 9 Jan. as date of burial. St. Paul’s is a chapel of Trinity Church.

²⁰⁰ Dr. David S. Cole, transcriber, “Betrothals and Marriages of the Dutch Reformed Church of Tappan, Rockland County, New York,” RECORD 84 (1953): 237. They were both residents of Hackensack.

²⁰¹ Elizabeth Vallean death, 18 Dec. 1820, New York City death registers, vol. 4, unpaginated, arranged by first letter of surname and in rough chronological order (FHL film 447,544). Mrs. Elizabeth Vallean death notice, *Commercial Advertiser* [New York], 19 Dec. 1820, p. 2, col. 5.

²⁰² Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 133; no source is cited.

²⁰³ Pieter Theodorus Vallean baptism (note 118), parents Pieter Vallean and Magdaleene Fauconnier, witnesses “Pieter Fauconnier, the child’s grandfather, replacing Theodorus Fauconnier, the child’s uncle, then absent, Elisabeth Jannetie, the child’s aunt, present at the time.”

²⁰⁴ Theodore Vallean will (note 129).

²⁰⁵ Elizabeth Vallean burial record extract (note 121).

²⁰⁶ Jan Valoo baptism (note 111), parents Thadeus Valoo and Elizabeth Antoni, witnesses Lucas Lizier, Henni Valloo his wife.

²⁰⁷ *The Pennsylvania Gazette*, 5 Aug. 1756, 3rd page, col. 3; 4 Aug. 1763, 4th page, col. 2; 10 Oct. 1765, 4th page, col. 1.

Margaret Valteau's husband, who was admitted to practice law in Lancaster, Pennsylvania, in 1746 and lived there for the rest of his life.²⁰⁸

John is the only one of the Valteau siblings found in Dutchess County at the same time as his brother Peter. On 3 May 1769 John witnessed the deed of his uncle by marriage, John Bard, and his wife Susannah to Joseph Bouton, yeoman, of Dutchess County.²⁰⁹ The rest of John's life is not well documented. On 3 November 1769 he was one of fourteen men petitioning the colony of New York for letters patent for a tract of 14,000 acres on the west side of the Connecticut River between the towns of Townshend and Tomlinson and to the south of Kent, located in present Windham County, Vermont.²¹⁰ The nature of his participation in the American Revolution has not been established; however, in 1778 he was listed as a 40-year-old farmer in the Town of Brookhaven, Suffolk County, New York, where he took the "oath of allegiance and peaceable behavior" before Governor Tryon while Long Island was under British occupation. This may indicate Loyalist sympathies, or may simply indicate a desire not to be forced to leave the Colony of New York.²¹¹

He is a good candidate for the unnamed brother of Peter F. who took Peter's place in the Loyal American Regiment in late 1781.²¹² He may have been the John Valteau who witnessed a baptism in New York City 13 May 1783 (during British occupation).²¹³ If John was a Loyalist, he was not among those found in Canadian records. He seems to have been living in New York City in 1791, when land adjacent to his was offered for sale.²¹⁴ The only other record found to date that may refer to this man is an 1810 census entry in New York City's 8th Ward, where John "Valyu," age 45 years and upward, was enumerated with a woman in the same age category.²¹⁵ John would have been 72 in 1810. He may have married, as this census entry suggests, but no children belonging to him have been identified.

- iii. ANDREW⁴ VALLEAU, baptized in Schraalenburgh 20 April 1740;²¹⁶ died before 7 June 1763, when called deceased in a recital of heirs to certain property of Pierre Fauconnier.²¹⁷ Andrew's father, Theodore, named him as one of the executors of his will.²¹⁸

²⁰⁸ Mombert, *An Authentic History of Lancaster County* (note 112), 430. For John's association with the Stouts, see notes 113 and 114.

²⁰⁹ John Bard and Susannah, his wife, to Joseph Bouton, dated 3 May 1769, recorded 7 July 1802, Dutchess Co., N.Y., Deeds, 17:469–72 (FHL film 565,017).

²¹⁰ "Petition of Garret Slover & others praying that Letters Patent . . . for certain lands on the West side of Connecticut River . . .," New York State Department of State, Applications for Land Grants, Series A0272, 26:21, New York State Archives, Albany.

²¹¹ Michael Kearney, "A List of Persons in Suffolk County, Long Island, Who Took the Oath of Allegiance and Peaceable Behavior Before Governor Tryon, 1778," RECORD 142 (2011): 101. Mr. Kearney explains in his introduction (p. 99) that signing this oath meant only that the signer wished to remain on Long Island rather than be banished to Conn. and perhaps lose his real property.

²¹² Petition of Peter Valteau, 29 Dec. 1781, British Headquarters Papers (Carleton Papers or American Manuscripts), Doc. 3998, pp. 1–2, microfilm reel M-353, Library and Archives Canada, Ottawa, Ont.

²¹³ Francis Baker baptism, 13 May 1783, son of Francis and Margaret Baker, baptismal record extracts, 2016, from Register of Baptisms in the Parish of Trinity Church in the City of New York, 1:185 (note 121). Sponsors were Isaiah⁵ Valteau, John Valteau, and Mary Valteau. John's relationship to this child, if any, is not known.

²¹⁴ "To be Sold at Public Auction . . . All that certain dwelling-house . . . and lot . . . in Prince-street, bounded in front to said Prince-street, on the east side to ground of John Valteau..." *The Daily Advertiser* [New York], 30 Nov. 1791, 4th page, col. 2. He was not found listed in the grantor or grantee index to New York Co. deeds.

²¹⁵ John Valyu household, 1810 U.S. census, New York City, Ward 8, New York Co., N.Y., p. 232 (stamped) (National Archives and Records Administration micropublication [NARA] M252, roll 32).

²¹⁶ Andries Valoo baptism, "Church records, 1724–1942, of . . . Reformed Dutch Church of Schraalenburgh and Hackensack" (note 111), unpaginated, parents Theodorus Valoo and Elizabeth Anthony.

²¹⁷ De Lancey et al. to Smith (note 164).

²¹⁸ Theodore Valteau will (note 129).

- iv. STEPHEN CUMMINS⁴ VALLEAU, born 22 September and baptized in Schraalenburgh 3 October 1742.²¹⁹ Helffenstein found no record of Stephen after his baptism; however, he is surely the man of that name who was in New York's 2nd Regiment in 1775, and was listed in the 1st Regiment of New York Levies in 1780 and in Weissenfeld's Levies 1781–1782.²²⁰ He seems to have been the only member of this family who was not a Loyalist. He was likely the Stephen “Verlow” enumerated in 1790 in the Town of Warwick, Orange County, New York; his household had one male age 16 and upward, three males under 16, and two females.²²¹ The last public record found of Stephen was in Wantage, Sussex County, New Jersey (adjacent to Orange County, New York), where he was on a 1798 list of newly-admitted members of Clove Dutch Reformed Church.²²²
- v. SAMUEL⁴ VALLEAU, born 12 July and baptized 4 August 1744, “in the parents’ house, as I was coming from Hackensack, a very sick child.”²²³ Samuel died before the birth of the next child, who was also named Samuel.
- vi. SAMUEL⁴ VALLEAU (again), baptized in Schraalenburgh 15 December 1745.²²⁴ No further information, although he was probably one of the “eleven children now living” mentioned by his father in his will.²²⁵
- vii. JACOB⁴ VALLEAU, baptized in Hackensack 3 January 1748.²²⁶ No further information, although he was probably one of the “eleven children now living” mentioned by his father in his will.²²⁷
- viii. MARY⁴ VALLEAU, baptized in Schraalenburgh 20 August 1749;²²⁸ died in Nova Scotia 17 February 1814;²²⁹ married first in Trinity Church, New York City, 2 April 1766 SAMUEL BARD,²³⁰ born 25 December 1740, died in Bristol, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, 14 December 1769, and was buried in St. Mary's Protestant Episcopal churchyard, Burlington, Burlington County, New Jersey, the son of Peter Bard²³¹ and perhaps a nephew of John Bard, husband of

²¹⁹ Steven Cummins Vallean baptism, “Church records, 1724–1942, of . . . Reformed Dutch Church of Schraalenburgh and Hackensack” (note 111), unpaginated, parents Theodorus Vallean and Elizabeth Anthoni, witnesses Jesaias Vallean and Lea his wife.

²²⁰ Muster Roll of Capt. Christopher P. Yates's Company of the second Regiment of New York Troops . . . 29 August 1775, folder 19; Muster Roll of Capt. Thomas McKinstry's Comp. in the 1st Regt. of New York Levies . . . July and August 1780, folder 73; Muster Roll of Capt. Thomas McKinstry's Comp. in the 1st Regt. of New York Levies . . . Sept. and Oct. 1780, folder 73; Weissenfeld's Regiment of Levies, p. 8, folder 169, *Revolutionary War Rolls, 1775–1783* (NARA M246, rolls 67, 73, 73, and 77 respectively), digital images, *Fold3* (<https://www.fold3.com>).

²²¹ Stephen Verlow household, 1790 U.S. census, Town of Warwick, Orange Co., N.Y., p. 395 (NARA M637, roll 6).

²²² Amos Canfield, “The Clove Dutch Reformed Church of Clove Valley, Wantage, Sussex County, N.J.,” *RECORD* 58 (1927): 53.

²²³ Samuel Vallean baptism (note 163), parents Theodorus Vallean and Elisabeth, witnesses Pieter Vallean, and in his place Stephanus Burdet, and Magdalena Vallean.

²²⁴ Samuel Valou baptism, “Church records, 1724–1942, of . . . Reformed Dutch Church of Schraalenburgh and Hackensack” (note 111), unpaginated, parents Theodorus Valou and Elizabeth Anthoni, witnesses Pieter Valou, Margriete Stout.

²²⁵ Theodore Vallean will (note 129).

²²⁶ Jacobus Vallo baptism, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 1, p. 200, parents Theodorus Vallo and Elizabeth Enteni, witnesses Abram Laroe and his wife.

²²⁷ Theodore Vallean will (note 129).

²²⁸ Marytie Valeou baptism, “Church records, 1724–1942, of . . . Reformed Dutch Church of Schraalenburgh and Hackensack” (note 111), unpaginated, parents Theodorus Valeou and Elizabeth Anthony, witnesses Cornelius Van Arelant and Fransyntie, his wife.

²²⁹ Terrence M. Punch, *Nova Scotia Vital Statistics from Newspapers, 1813–1822*, Genealogical Committee of the Nova Scotia Historical Society Publication 1 (Halifax, Nova Scotia: Nova Scotia Historical Society, 1978), 17.

²³⁰ Samuel Bard–Mary Vallean marriage record, 2 Apr. 1766, extract from Register of Marriages in the Parish of Trinity Church in the City of New York, 1:84 (note 121). They were both of the City of New York, and were married in Trinity Church by the Rev. Samuel Auchmuty.

²³¹ For marriage and his birth date, Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 48. For death date and place and father's name, Peter and Samuel Bard death notice, *The New-York Gazette; or The Weekly Post-Boy*, 15 Jan. 1770, 3rd page, col. 1.

Suzanne Valteau; married second in St. Andrew's Protestant Episcopal Church, Mount Holly, Burlington County, 11 April 1771 THOMAS HUNLOKE,²³² born about 1748–1749 (calculated), died in Nova Scotia 15 November 1813, aged 64,²³³ perhaps the son of Bowman Hunloke.²³⁴ Mary's second husband was a Loyalist who served as captain in the 2nd Battalion of New Jersey Volunteers.²³⁵

- ix. MAGDALENE⁴ VALLEAU, born 12 August and baptized in Schraalenburgh 19 August 1750;²³⁶ living 5 April 1779 when she witnessed the baptism of a son of her likely sister Marguerite in Trinity Church, New York City;²³⁷ married 23 September 1770, by license dated 23 February 1770, WILLIAM CHARDAVOYNE,²³⁸ baptized in New York 21 July 1745, son of Isaac Chardavoine and Annetje Kaar,²³⁹ and grandson of Anne Valteau (who was baptized at Île de Ré, and likely a relative of Esaie¹ Valteau²⁴⁰). Magdalene and her husband may have been Loyalists and among those who left New York in 1783 for Canada. A probable son, however, lived in New York City from at least 1804. This was William W. Chardavoyne, who, with his wife Mariah Vermilye, had a child Theodore Valteau Chardavoyne baptized there in Christ Protestant Episcopal Church 30 November 1804.²⁴¹
- x. THEODORE⁴ VALLEAU, baptized in Schraalenburgh 19 January 1752;²⁴² died in New York City 11 September 1812;²⁴³ married in Westmoreland, New Bruns-

²³² Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 48, citing records of St. Mary's Church, Burlington, N.J. [sic]. Also, original marriage bond for the marriage of Thomas Hunloke of Mt. Holly, Burlington Co., N.J.—Mary Bard of Mt. Holly, widow, dated 8 Apr. 1771, Monmouth Co., N.J., Marriage Bonds H:479 (FHL film 802,938).

²³³ Capt. Thomas Hunloke death notice, *Acadian Recorder* (Halifax, Nova Scotia), 21 [sic, 20] Nov. 1813, p. 3, col. 2.

²³⁴ Thomas named a son Bowman Howe Hunloke (Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* [note 114], 48, citing records of St. Mary's Church, Burlington), and the will of Sarah Hunloke mentions "Thomas Hunloke, son of Bowman" (Philadelphia, Pa., Wills P:521–22, dated 1 July 1773, proved 28 Jan. 1774 [FHL film 21,727]).

²³⁵ Captain Thomas Hunloke entries, Pay Lists for periods ending 23 Feb., 24 Apr., 24 June, and 24 Oct. 1783, British Headquarters Papers (Carleton Papers or American Manuscripts), Doc. 5959, microfilm reel M-360; Doc. 7516, reel M-361; Doc. 8164, reel M-363; Doc. 9450, reel M-366, Library and Archives Canada.

²³⁶ Magdalena Valteau baptism, "Church records, 1724–1942, of . . . Reformed Dutch Church of Schraalenburgh and Hackensack" (note 111), unpaginated, parents Theodorus Valteau and Elizabeth Antone, witnesses Fauconnier Valteau and Annatie Antone, a probable but unidentified relative of Elizabeth Antone, the child's mother.

²³⁷ James Wallace baptism, parents James and Margaret Wallace, in "Records of Trinity Church Parish, New York City," RECORD 68 (1937): 168. Witnesses were Mr. and Mrs. Chardavoyne and Mr. Valteau, likely the mother's sister Magdalene, brother-in-law William Chardavoyne, and brother Theodorus Valteau.

²³⁸ Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 49. *New York Marriages Previous to 1784, A Reprint of the Original Edition of 1860 With Additions and Corrections* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1968), 403. No record was found in "Marriage Bonds executed by persons obtaining marriage licenses," Series A1893, 1753–1783, New York State Archives, Albany, or in Kenneth Scott, *New York Marriage Bonds, 1753–1783* (New York: St. Nicholas Society of the City of New York, 1972). The related bond was likely destroyed in the 1911 fire at the New York State Library.

²³⁹ Willem Chardavoine baptism, in Tobias Alexander Wright, ed., *Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church of New York*, Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, vol. 3 (New York: The Society, 1902), 118. Witnesses were Johannes Kaar, Elizabeth Galjard, Wed. v. Jerom Chardavoine.

²⁴⁰ Anne Valteau baptism, 7 May 1673, daughter of Charles Valteau and Anne Brigaud of Loix, Saint-Martin-de-Ré, Charente-Maritime, France, in Société de l'Histoire du Protestantisme Français, Paris, Ms 904/5 (FHL film 4,470,453). Also, Anne Valteau–Elie Chardavoyne marriage, in Wittmeyer, *Registers . . . of the "Eglise Française de la Nouvelle York"* (note 108), 20. In *The Chardavoyne Family in the United States* (Arlington, Va.: G. Corwin, 1988), 17, compilers Ed and Marge Chardavoyne and Gil and Ginny Corwin incorrectly identify Anne's father, Charles, as a son of Esaie^A Valteau. As stated above (note 138), Charles's father was a different man by the same name.

²⁴¹ Theodore Valteau Chardavoyne baptism, in Royden Woodward Vosburgh, ed., "Records of Christ Protestant Episcopal Church in New York City, N.Y.," 2 vols., typescript, New York City, 1919, 1:70.

²⁴² Theodorus Valeou baptism, "Church records, 1724–1942, of . . . Reformed Dutch Church of Schraalenburgh and Hackensack" (note 111), unpaginated, parents Theodorus Valeou and Elizabeth Anthony, witnesses Simon Demarest and Vrouwie, his wife.

²⁴³ Theodore Valteau death notice, *Commercial Advertiser* [New York City], 11 Sept. 1812, 3rd page, col. 2. He was not found listed in New York City death registers.

wick, 14 February 1790 ELIZABETH BURKE, born in Cumberland, Nova Scotia, 23 December 1769, died in Buffalo, Erie County, New York, 28 August 1847, the daughter of Anthony and Ann ([?–]) Burke.²⁴⁴ Theodore's name appears on a petition dated 2 May 1774 in which the "principal male inhabitants" of the City of New York requested the repeal of a law requiring new buildings be constructed of stone or brick.²⁴⁵ By 15 September 1780 Theodore was "Quartermaster's Serjeant to the Loyal American Regiment," when he was called as a witness in a Court Martial held in New York City.²⁴⁶ And on 14 September 1782, Theodore was commissioned Quartermaster of the 1st Battalion, New Jersey Volunteers.²⁴⁷ On 18 June 1783 he witnessed the baptism of his cousin's child in Trinity Church, New York City.²⁴⁸ This may have been shortly before he left for British Canada, as it appears that he was part of the Loyalist exodus. He was granted land in Nackawick, New Brunswick, as a member of a Pennsylvania [*sic*] Loyalist regiment.²⁴⁹

Theodore eventually returned to New York City from New Brunswick. He appeared only once in a New York City directory; the 1804 directory lists him as a storekeeper at 5 Chamber Street.²⁵⁰ Theodore witnessed the will of Alexander Hamilton, made 9 July 1804, a few days before Hamilton was killed in his duel with Aaron Burr.²⁵¹ Theodore's death notice indicates he died at his residence, "The Custom-House,"²⁵² where he was a porter.²⁵³

- xi. (*probably*) MARGUERITE⁴ VALLEAU, born in New York City about 1757–1758 (calculated); died in New York City 1 July 1846, aged 87 or 88;²⁵⁴ married first say 1775 (first-known child) JAMES WALLACE,²⁵⁵ "the son of an officer in the

²⁴⁴ For birth, marriage, and parents, Louise Walsh Throop, "Early Settlers of Cumberland Township, Nova Scotia" *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* 67 (1979): 187, citing information from William B. Oulton. For death, Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 49; no source is cited.

²⁴⁵ D. T. Valentine, *Manual of the Corporation of the City of New-York For The Year 1850* (New York: City of New York, 1850), 440, 443. The name Theodore Vallean appears twice on the petition.

²⁴⁶ Extract of the General Court Martial of Quartermaster Charles Colbourn, New York, 4 Sept.–4 Oct. 1780, *The On-Line Institute for Advanced Loyalist Studies* (<http://www.royalprovincial.com/military/courts/cmcolb2.htm>), citing Great Britain, Public Record Office, War Office, Class 71, 92:343–56.

²⁴⁷ Theodore Vallean (Quartermaster, New Jersey Volunteers [Skinner's Brigade] [1st]), Return of Troops, 17 Mar. 1783, British Headquarters Papers (Carleton Papers or American Manuscripts), Doc. 7157, reel M-360, Library and Archives Canada, noting that Theodore had been appointed Quartermaster 14 Sept. 1782, but had not yet received his commission.

²⁴⁸ Elizabeth Vallean baptismal record, extract from Register of Baptisms in the Parish of Trinity Church in the City of New York, 1:186 (note 121). Parents were Isaiah and Mary Vallean, and witnesses were Theodore Vallean, Mary Vallean, and Martha Davy.

²⁴⁹ Paul J. Bunnell, *The New Loyalist Index* (Bowie, Md.: Heritage Books, 1989), unnumbered page, names in alphabetical order, citing *Land Grants of Loyalists* "taken from maps & listings of land grants to the Loyalists" by the Department of Transportation, Fredericton, New Brunswick, Canada.

²⁵⁰ *Longworth's American Almanac, New-York Register, and City Directory* . . . (New York: D. Longworth, 1804), 176.

²⁵¹ Alexander J. Hamilton will, New York Co., N.Y., Wills 45:165–67 [nineteenth-century copy of liber, referring to pp. 187–90 in the original] (FHL film 866,996).

²⁵² Theodore Vallean death notice (note 243).

²⁵³ *Longworth's American Almanac, New-York Register, and City Directory* . . . (New York: D. Longworth, 1812), 320.

²⁵⁴ Margaret Voorhis death, 1 July 1846, New York City death registers, vol. 15, unpaginated, arranged by first letter of surname and in rough chronological order (FHL film 447,551). Mrs. Margaret Voorhis death notice, [New York] *Evening Post*, 3 July 1846, p. 3, col. 1; the notice identifies her as the widow of Abraham Voorhis, in her 88th year. According to her death record, she was aged 88, died at 21 Morton St., and was buried in the Methodist Episcopal cemetery on Morton St. Margaret's daughter (Margaret Dennis, widow of David) was listed in the 1846–1847 New York City directory at the same address on Morton St. (*Doggett's New-York City Co-Partnership Directory for 1846 and 1847* . . . [New York: Doggett, 1846], 111). Her husband David Dennis is identified in Florence A. Christoph, in *The Van Voorhees Family in America: The First Six Generations* (n.p.: The Van Voorhees Association, 2000), 338.

²⁵⁵ The marriage date is based on the birth of a child in 1776 (note 237). As discussed above, baptismal sponsors were Mr. and Mrs. Chardavoyne and Mr. Vallean, likely the mother's sister Magdalene, brother-in-law William Chardavoyne, and brother Theodorus Vallean.

English Army who was killed at the Battle of Yorktown;²⁵⁶ married second in New York City 5 August 1781 ABRAHAM VAN VOORHEES/VOORHEES,²⁵⁷ baptized in Hackensack 7 November 1756,²⁵⁸ died in New York City 30 March 1826, aged 70 [sic],²⁵⁹ the son of Hendrick Voorheesen and Wijbreg Laroe.²⁶⁰ Marguerite's probable connection to this family rests on the following evidence:

(1) Records indicate her maiden name was "Vallo"/"Valloo."²⁶¹

(2) She could not be the daughter of Theodore's two surviving brothers: Fauconnier had a daughter of the same name, born about 1762, who married in New York City and died before September 1807.²⁶² Theodore's brother Peter was not married until late 1756 and his only known (and thoroughly documented) daughter Mary Magdalene was born in 1759.²⁶³

(3) At the baptism of Marguerite's only documented child with first husband James Wallace, witnesses were apparently Theodore's son and daughter (her own brother and sister).²⁶⁴

(4) At the baptism of her first child with Abraham Van Voorhees, a witness was Isaiah Valleau, who would be a cousin; further, the child's middle name was Valleau.²⁶⁵

(5) Her fourth child with Abraham was named Theodorus, surely after her father, although her surname is mangled.²⁶⁶ After the apparent death of Theodorus, Marguerite named another child Theodore Valeau.²⁶⁷

²⁵⁶ Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 54. Christoph, in *The Van Voorhees Family in America* (note 254), 337, pointed out that Marguerite was married to Abraham Van Voorhees before the Battle of Yorktown took place. Christoph expresses doubt about Marguerite's marriage to Wallace, but baptismal sponsors for James Wallace were related to Margaret Valleau (note 237), and James Wallace witnessed Abraham and Margaret Voorhis's 1805 sale of a New York City lot (Abraham and Margaret Voorhis to Grove Wright, dated 29 Apr. 1805, New York Co., N.Y., Deeds 70:237–40 [FHL film 888,356]).

²⁵⁷ Abraham van Voorheese–Margarita Vallo marriage, in *Marriages from 1639 to 1801 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New Amsterdam–New York City*, Collections of The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, vol. 9 (New York: The Society, 1940) [originally published as vol. 1 (1890)], 246.

²⁵⁸ Abram Voorheesen baptism, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 1, p. 216, parents Hendrick Voorheesen and Wijbreg Laroe, witnesses Abram Laroe and Annaatje, his wife. Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 54, gives his birth date as 2 Nov. 1756, without citing a source.

²⁵⁹ Abm. Voorhis death, 30 Mar. 1826, New York City death registers, vol. 5, unpaginated, arranged by first letter of surname and in rough chronological order (FHL film 447,545). Abraham Voorhis will, dated 25 Feb. 1824, proved 5 Apr. 1826, New York Co., N.Y., Wills 60:173–75 (nineteenth-century copy of liber, referring to pp. 203–5 in the original) (FHL film 874,544).

²⁶⁰ Abram Voorheesen baptism (note 258).

²⁶¹ Van Voorheese–Vallo marriage (note 257). Annatie Voorhees baptism, 5 Nov. 1786, in "Church records, 1724–1942, of . . . Reformed Dutch Church of Schraalenburgh and Hackensack" (note 111), unpaginated, born 15 Oct., parents Abraham Voorhees and "syn vrouw" Valloo, witnesses John Voorhees and his sister Annatie Voorhees.

²⁶² Fauconnier Valleau's daughter Margaret (Peggy) was born about 1762; her place in this family comes from a long condolence letter written 24 Sept. 1807 (after Margaret's death) to Fauconnier's known daughter Anne, referring to "Peggy" as Anne's sister (Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* [note 114], 153–54).

²⁶³ For Mary Magdalene's birth, 28 Apr. 1759, in Chester Co., Pa., and marriage to Dr. Daniel Bancroft, a Loyalist, 8 Sept. 1776 in Burlington, Burlington Co., N.J., Helffenstein, *Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants* (note 114), 110–126, which slightly paraphrases a long narrative about her life in Elizabeth Montgomery, *Reminiscences of Wilmington . . .* (Philadelphia: privately published, 1851), 325ff. Although he cited no specific source for birth or marriage dates, Helffenstein was in touch with her grandchildren and quotes from family letters.

²⁶⁴ James Wallace baptism (note 237).

²⁶⁵ Henry Valleau baptismal record, 26 May 1782, child of Abm. and Margaret Vanvorais, extract from Register of Baptisms in the Parish of Trinity Church in the City of New York, 1:172 (note 121). Witnesses were Isaiah and Mary Valleau and Albert Vanvorais.

²⁶⁶ Theodorus Van Voorhesen baptism, 7 Dec. 1788, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 1, p. 255, born 10 Nov., parents Abraham Van Voorhesen and Margritie "Belid," no witnesses.

²⁶⁷ Christoph, *The Van Voorhees Family in America* (note 254), 337.

Margaret's first husband was apparently a Loyalist. Since she married her second husband in New York City while it was under British rule, it is likely her second husband was a Loyalist as well. They do not appear to have joined in the Loyalist exodus from New York however, as two of their children were baptized in New Jersey in the 1780s.²⁶⁸ By 1793 they were farming in Montgomery County, New York,²⁶⁹ and by 1803 they were in New York City, where Abraham was a cartman.²⁷⁰ Marguerite may be the female age 80–89 in the 1840 household of daughter Margaret Ann and husband David J. Dennis in New York City's 9th Ward.²⁷¹

xii. UNKNOWN CHILD⁴ VALLEAU.²⁷²

4. PETER FAUCONNIER⁴ VALLEAU ([Peter] Theodorus³, Peter², Esaie¹) was born in Hackensack about 1735–1736,²⁷³ and died after the 1790 census probably in Dutchess County.²⁷⁴ He married in Poughkeepsie 3 April 1765 **TRYNTJE RYNDERS**, who was born in Poughkeepsie,²⁷⁵ probably the daughter of Johannes Rynders and Helena/Lena Van der Bogard.²⁷⁶ Tryntje may be the Catherine Valou who died in Pleasant Valley, Dutchess County, 15 August 1817, “in great peace.”²⁷⁷

Children of Peter Fauconnier⁴ and Tryntje (Rynders) Vallean:

- i. JOHN⁵ VALLEAU, born 3 February and baptized in Poughkeepsie 4 March 1770;²⁷⁸ died evidently between the 1800 and 1810 censuses, probably in Poughkeepsie;²⁷⁹ married in Pleasant Valley 21 December 1794 ELIZABETH RYNDERS,²⁸⁰ born say 1774–1778.²⁸¹ John was listed in the 1800 census in

²⁶⁸ Elizabeth Van Voorhesen baptism, 3 Oct. 1784, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 1, p. 249, born 4 Sept., parents Abraham Van Voorhese and Margritje “Belyoo,” witnesses Hendrick Berdan, and Elsie Ackerman, his wife. Hannah Voorhees baptism, 5 Nov. 1786, in Versteeg, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh* (note 105), part 2, p. 203, born 15 Oct., parents Abraham Voorhees and — Valloo, witnesses John Voorhees and Annatie Voorhees, sister.

²⁶⁹ Christoph, *The Van Voorhees Family in America* (note 254), 337–38, which identifies the couple's son, Theodore Valeau Van Voorhees, born 18 Apr. 1793, baptized at the Reformed Church, Mayfield, Montgomery Co., N.Y., 14 July 1793.

²⁷⁰ William W. Chardavoyne and Maria, his wife, to Abraham Voorhis, dated 27 Apr. 1803, recorded 16 Feb. 1819, New York Co., N.Y., Deeds 134:352–54 (FHL film 888,381). Also, Voorhis to Wright (note 256).

²⁷¹ David Dennis household, 1840 U.S. census, New York City, Ward 9, New York Co., N.Y., folio 134 (stamped) (NARA M704, roll 303).

²⁷² Theodore's will (note 129) mentions eleven living children.

²⁷³ For the birthplace, Versteeg, “Records of the Reformed Dutch Church of Poughkeepsie” (note 130), 158, 168. “A Muster Roll of Captain John Peter Smith's Company” (note 130). Also, “A Size Roll of Captain John Peter Smith's (Orange County) Company” (note 130). For his middle name, legal notice regarding bankruptcy (note 131).

²⁷⁴ Peter Vallean household, 1790 U.S. census, Town of Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., N.Y., p. 99 (penned) (NARA M637, roll 6).

²⁷⁵ Versteeg, “Records of the Reformed Dutch Church of Poughkeepsie” (note 130), 158, 168.

²⁷⁶ See the previous installment of this article, RECORD 149:168n22.

²⁷⁷ “Pleasant Valley Church Book Feb. 10th 1794” (note 134), unnumbered page labeled “Deaths.” Her name also appears in the same volume among the lists of members (p. 23, Catharine “Fellow,” p. 28, Catherine “Vellow, dead”).

²⁷⁸ Johannis Fellow baptism (note 134). No witnesses are listed.

²⁷⁹ John Vallean household, 1800 U.S. census, Town of Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., N.Y., p. 32 (penned) (NARA M32, roll 21). Widow Velleau household, 1810 U.S. census, Town of Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., N.Y., p. 170 (penned, top right) (NARA M252, roll 30).

²⁸⁰ John Vallieu–Elizabeth Ryndis marriage, “Pleasant Valley Church Book Feb. 10th 1794” (note 134), marriages, p. 3.

²⁸¹ John Vallean household, 1800 U.S. census (note 279), which included one woman, age 16–25. Widow Velleau household, 1810 U.S. census (note 279); she was probably the woman listed as age 26–44. Censuses indicate she was born about 1774–1784, but she was probably no younger than 16 at the time of her 1794 marriage.

Poughkeepsie with an apparent wife and three males under the age of 10 years.²⁸² Although he was not found in Dutchess County land records, tax records indicate he owned land in Poughkeepsie.²⁸³ No records of an estate were found for John in Dutchess County.

- ii. MAGDALENE⁵ VALLEAU, baptized in Poughkeepsie 19 February 1775.²⁸⁴ She may be one of the two females enumerated in her father's household in 1790.²⁸⁵ No further information.
- iii. THEODORE⁵ VALLEAU, born in New York City 21 August 1777;²⁸⁶ died in Lake County, Ohio, 12 May 1860;²⁸⁷ married first in Dutchess County 28 March 1799 ELIZABETH JEWEL,²⁸⁸ born in Dutchess County 1 July 1783, died there 25 December 1807;²⁸⁹ married second in Dutchess County 11 May 1808 LIDDIE /LYDIA LOVELESS,²⁹⁰ born in Danbury, Fairfield County, Connecticut, 28 March 1792, died in Lake County 5 January 1860,²⁹¹ the daughter of Jeremiah [*sic*] and Permilia ([–?–]) Loveless.²⁹² Theodore resided in the Town of Fishkill, Dutchess County, until after the 1820 census.²⁹³ By 1830 the family had moved to the Town of Caledonia, Livingston County, New York. They were not found in the 1840 census, but by 1850 they were living in Mentor Township, Lake County, Ohio,²⁹⁴ where Theodore died.

(Concluded)

²⁸² John Valteau household, 1800 U.S. census (note 279).

²⁸³ Tax Assessment Rolls of Real and Personal Estates, 1799–1804, New York State Archives, Series B0950, Roll 6, Dutchess Co., Town of Poughkeepsie, 1799, Box 14, Folder 11, 5th page, John Fallow (house and lot); 1800, Box 14, Folder 26, 5th page, John Fallow (no real estate); 1801, Box 15, Folder 11, p. 16, John Valteau (assessed for real estate, but owned by another); 1802, Box 16, Folder 4, p. 14, John Valteau (assessed for real estate, no separate owner listed); 1803, Box 16, Folder 18, 16th page, John Valow (assessed for real estate, no separate owner listed). There is no 1804 tax list for Poughkeepsie.

²⁸⁴ Magdalene Valloe baptism (note 134).

²⁸⁵ Peter Valteau household, 1790 U.S. census (note 274).

²⁸⁶ Shirley (Valteau) Nation (late of Essexville, Mich.) to Gayla Nieminen, letter, 24 Oct. 1973, citing a family record Mrs. Nation had copied about 1963 from Mrs. Owen of Painesville, Ohio, a Valteau descendant.

²⁸⁷ Nation to Nieminen (note 286). He was not listed in the 1860 mortality schedules for Lake Co., Ohio.

²⁸⁸ Theodorus Flow–Elizabeth Jewell marriage, Records of the Dutch Reformed Church of Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., 1731–1850, typescript, p. 25 (FHL film 514,682, item 1).

²⁸⁹ Nation to Nieminen (note 286).

²⁹⁰ Theodore Vallou–Lyda Loveless marriage (note 134).

²⁹¹ Nation to Nieminen (note 286). She was not found listed in the 1860 U.S. census mortality schedule. She was reportedly age 51 in 1850 (born therefore about 1798–1799), but this is unlikely as she would have been only about 10 or 11 years old at the time of her marriage. Theodore Vallou household, 1850 U.S. census, Mentor Twp., Lake Co., Ohio, p. 274 (stamped, verso), dw. 235, fam. 291 (NARA M432, roll 701). Age ranges in earlier censuses support the date of birth provided by Nation: Theodorus Valteau household, 1810 U.S. census, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., folio 125 (stamped) (NARA M252, roll 30), in which she was listed as age 16–25; Theodorus Veloe household, 1820 U.S. census, Town of Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., p. 58 (penned) (NARA M33, roll 71), in which she was listed as age 26–44. Theodore Volloe household, 1830 U.S. census, Town of Caledonia, Livingston Co., N.Y., p. 182 (NARA M19, roll 93), in which she was listed as age 30–39. The family was not found in the 1840 census.

²⁹² Vallou–Loveless marriage (note 134).

²⁹³ Theodorus Valteau household, 1800 U.S. census, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., p. 32 (penned) (NARA M32, roll 21). Theodorus Valteau/Veloe households, 1810 and 1820 U.S. census (note 291).

²⁹⁴ Theodore Volloe household, 1830 U.S. census (note 291). Theodore Vallou household, 1850 U.S. census (note 291).

REUNITING THE FAMILY OF WILLIAM AND ELIZA (BLUNT) HOOKER OF NINETEENTH-CENTURY NEW YORK CITY

BY SHARON L. HOYT, MLIS, CG

(continued from THE RECORD 149:189)

2. **WILLIAM JARVIS⁵ HOOKER** (William⁴, Samuel³, John², Henry¹) was born in Brooklyn, Kings County, New York, 16 August 1819. He died in Malden, Middlesex County, Massachusetts, 17 January 1893, aged 74 years, 6 months [*sic*], and was buried there in Holy Cross Cemetery.⁷⁰ He married first in New York City 1 January 1847 **ELLEN E. MORRIS**,⁷¹ who was born in Ireland about 1822–1823 (calculated), died in Everett, Middlesex County, 17 November 1874, aged 51 years, and was buried in Holy Cross Cemetery. She was the daughter of James and Mary ([–?–]) Morris.⁷² William married second in Malden 27 February 1876 **ELLEN H. KIELY**,⁷³ who was born in New York City about 8 May 1853 (calculated), died in Somerville, Middlesex County, 2 September 1879, aged 26 years, 3 months, 25 days, and was buried in Holy Cross Cemetery, the daughter of Richard and Margaret ([Morris?]) Kiely.⁷⁴

⁷⁰ “Hooker Bible Record,” *New Jersey DAR Genealogical Records Committee Report*, Series 1, vol. 604 (1945): 19–21, esp. p. 19. William J. Hooker death, Mass. Vital Records 437:280, line 30, which states his age at death, suggesting a birth in July 1818. Census records support a birth 1818–1821. William J. Hooker households: 1850 U.S. census, New York City, Ward 8, New York Co., N.Y., p. 375 (stamped, verso), dw. 408, fam. 1024 (National Archives and Records Administration microfilm publication [NARA] M432, roll 542); 1860 U.S. census, Jersey City, Ward 3, Hudson Co., N.J., p. 137 (penned), dw. 684, fam. 1073 (NARA M653, roll 693); 1865 Massachusetts state census, Boston, Ward 5, Suffolk Co., unpaginated, dw. 203, fam. 290, digital image, *Ancestry* (<https://www.ancestry.com>); 1870 U.S. census, Boston, Ward 3, Suffolk Co., Mass., p. 302 (penned), dw. 1203, fam. [2538?] (NARA M593, roll 642). His age was listed in censuses as 29, 40, 45, and 51, respectively. William J. Hooker burial record, Path 31, North Maple Ave., Grave 17 West, Holy Cross Cemetery office [Malden, Mass.] to author, e-mail, 7 Oct. 2013. No marker was found for William during the author’s visit to the cemetery in 2013. His birthplace and parents’ names also appear in William J. Hooker–Julia (Calder) Gifford marriage cert., New York City, 1880, no. 8052. William evidently converted to Catholicism. In addition to his burial in a Catholic cemetery, he married in a Catholic church, witnessed his sister-in-law’s Catholic wedding, and had his children baptized Catholic; see notes 73, 81, 86, and 100, below.

⁷¹ “Hooker Bible Record” (note 70), 19, by the Rev. Mr. Pease.

⁷² Mrs. Ellen Hooker death cert., Everett, Mass., City Clerk, Everett, in which her age at death was reported. Her age as listed in census records suggests she was born between 1822 and 1828. William J. Hooker households: 1850 and 1860 U.S. census, 1865 Massachusetts state census, 1870 U.S. census (all note 70). Her age was listed as 26, 32, 40, and 43, respectively. No marker was found for her in Holy Cross Cemetery during the author’s visit in 2013.

⁷³ Gulielmum J. Hooker–Hellenam A. [H?]. Kiely marriage, 27 Feb. 1876, Immaculate Conception Catholic Church, Malden, Mass., Marriage Registers, 1868–1900, p. 25, digital image, “Massachusetts: (Image Only) Roman Catholic Archdiocese of Boston Records, 1789–1900,” *AmericanAncestor* (<https://www.americanancestors.org>). William J. Hooker–Ellen H. Kiely marriage, Mass. Vital Records, 281:75, no. 2 (Family History Library [FHL] film 1,433,036).

⁷⁴ Ellen Hooker death record, Somerville, Middlesex Co., Mass., City Clerk, Deaths, 1879, box 35 (FHL film 2,437,774, item 8). The state copy of her death record (Mass. Vital Records 311:162, no. 294) includes neither her father’s full name nor the name of her spouse. See below for her mother’s possible maiden name. Ellen Hooker burial record, Path 31, North Maple Ave., Grave 17 West, Holy Cross Cemetery office (note 70).

William married third in New York City 4 October 1880 **JULIA FRANKLIN /FRANKLAND (CALDER) GIFFORD**,⁷⁵ who was born about September 1832–1837, probably on Campobello Island, Charlotte County, New Brunswick, where she was baptized 16 April 1837.⁷⁶ Julia died in Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts, 1 June 1884, aged 52 years, and was buried in Cedar Grove Cemetery, Dorchester, Boston.⁷⁷ She was the daughter of John and Margaret (Kendrick) Calder.⁷⁸

Between about 1846 and 1852, William worked in New York City as an engineer, watchmaker, and engraver, possibly for instrument makers Gregg and Rupp.⁷⁹ He and his first wife were in Jersey City, Hudson County, New Jersey, in 1860, but had moved by about 1862 to Boston, where William established an engraving business.⁸⁰

William Hooker's second wife, Ellen Kiely, may have been the niece of his first wife, Ellen Morris. Ellen Morris had a sister Mary Ann (Morris) Poinier,⁸¹ with whom Joseph, son of William and Ellen (Kiely) Hooker, lived from about 1896 to 1901.⁸² In the 1900 census, Joseph was incorrectly identified as Mary's grandson, while Mary's known grandson, William Lord, was listed as

⁷⁵ Hooker–Gifford marriage cert. (note 70). Julia Calder in the John and Margaret Calder household, 1851 Census of New Brunswick, Campobello, subdist. 13, Charlotte Co., p. 6, dw. 51, digital image, *Ancestry*. No information has been found about her first husband.

⁷⁶ Hooker–Gifford marriage cert. (note 70), which lists her age at next birthday as 48 (born about 1832–1833). Julia Calder, 1851 Census of New Brunswick (note 75), which lists her age as 15 (born about 1835–1836). Julia Frankland Calder baptismal record, St. Anne Anglican Parish Church (Campobello, Charlotte Co., New Brunswick), Record of Baptisms 1832–1846, unpaginated (FHL film 1,412,406), which includes date of birth and parents' names, but is difficult to read. Ditto marks seem to indicate she was baptized Apr. 1837 but born Sept. 1837 [*sic*]. The church has not been contacted to request a search of the original records.

⁷⁷ Julia T. [*sic*] C. Hooker death, Mass. Vital Records 357:138, no. 3737, which gives her birth location as Cuba. Julia Franklin Calder Hooker death notice, *Boston [Mass.] Daily Advertiser*, 3 June 1884, p. 8, col. 7. Cedar Grove Cemetery Office (Dorchester, Mass.), burial records, provided by telephone, 5 Feb. 2014, confirming her burial in Oak Hill section, grave 43, range C; no marker.

⁷⁸ Hooker–Gifford marriage cert. (note 70). Julia Frankland Calder baptismal record (note 76).

⁷⁹ *Doggett's New-York City Directory, for 1847–1848* (New York: John Doggett Jr., 1847), 203. William J. Hooker household, 1850 U.S. census (note 70). *The New-York City Directory, for 1851–1852* (New York: Doggett and Rode, 1851), 263; and similar title for [1852–1853] 252. A photograph and description from a 2002 sale catalog of *West Sea Company* (<http://www.westsea.com>), copy in the author's possession, describes a telltale compass made by Gregg and Rupp and engraved by W. J. Hooker, whose signature appears “on the ornate fleur-de-lis” “Telltale Compass,” digital image, *West Sea Co. Nautical Instruments* [<http://www.westsea.com/tsg3/itemlocker/03pixlocker/03-08CAPTAIN'SVIEW.JPG> : originally accessed 9 Aug. 2002]; image captured 31 Dec. 2006 via *Wayback Machine* [<https://web.archive.org>].

⁸⁰ William was not found listed in the 1855 New York state census. William J. Hooker household, 1860 U.S. census (note 70). *Gopsill's Jersey City, Hudson City, and Hoboken Directory, 1861–2* (Jersey City, N.J.: James Gopsill, 1861), 164. *The Boston Directory . . . for the Year Commencing July 1, 1863* (Boston: Adams, Sampson, and Co., 1863), 181; and other years with similar titles: [1864] 185, [1865] 211, [1866] 236, [1867] 264, [1868] 310, [1869] 319. William J. Hooker households, 1865 Massachusetts state census and 1870 U.S. census (both note 70). William's 1870 household included 17-year-old Ellen Kiley, a domestic servant, and 9-year-old John Kiley, both born in New York.

⁸¹ Charles P. Poinier–Mary Ann Morris marriage record, 1 June 1855, St. Patrick's Pro-Cathedral, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., records of baptisms and marriages 1850–1885, p. 60 of marriages (FHL film 1,398,552, item 1), which names her parents as James and Mary. William J. Hooker witnessed their marriage. Mary Ann (Morris) Poinier death cert., Mass. Vital Records, 1911–1915, 64:384 (Malden, 1911). Joseph Hooker was the informant. William's 1865 Massachusetts state census household (note 70) included Mary Ann and her two daughters. For Mary Ann (Morris) Poinier's daughters, Kattie Lord death, Mass. Vital Records 392:100 (Everett, 1888), no. 117, and Louise E. Poinier death, Mass. Vital Records 428:287 (Malden, 1892), no. 480.

⁸² *1897 Malden and Everett Directory . . .* (Boston: W. A. Greenough and Co., 1897), 258, 376. *The Malden Directory 1902 . . .* (Boston: Sampson, Murdock, and Co., 1902), 366, 483. Mary Poinier household, 1900 U.S. census, Malden, Ward 2, Middlesex Co., Mass., Enumeration District (ED) 835, sh. 2A, dw. 13, fam. 22 (NARA T623, roll 662).

her grandnephew.⁸³ The census enumerator likely reversed the relationships. If Joseph Hooker was Mary's grandnephew, his mother, Ellen Kiely, could have been Mary's niece. Ellen Kiely's mother, Margaret, may have been another Morris sister. Neither Ellen (Kiely) Hooker's death record nor records for her siblings lists their mother's maiden name,⁸⁴ but the Hooker, Morris, and Kiely families were clearly associated. New York City directories show that William Hooker lived at 34 Vandam Street about 1851–1852, and that Ellen Kiely's father, Richard, lived there soon after.⁸⁵ Catherine Poinier, probably Mary Ann (Morris) Poinier's daughter, was godmother to William and Ellen (Kiely) Hooker's daughter, Ida May.⁸⁶

William and Ellen (Kiely) Hooker lived in Boston when their son Joseph was born in November 1878.⁸⁷ Less than a year after his birth, Ellen died of phthisis, leaving William a widower with two young children.

About 1878 William J. Hooker was living in Boston,⁸⁸ but he was not found by name there in the 1880 census. He may have been enumerated there as John Hooker, a 60-year-old widowed engraver residing at 21 Spring Street. Despite John's reported birth in New Hampshire, his occupation, age, marital status, and residence are consistent with what is known of William. No corresponding entry was found for John in the 1879 and 1880 Boston city directories.⁸⁹

William was married in New York City on 4 October 1880 to Boston-resident Julia (Calder) Gifford. A New York newspaper noted the marriage of the "prominent engraver of Boston."⁹⁰ Their marriage was sadly brief. She died of phthisis on 1 June 1884 at 16 Spring Street, Boston. The proximity of the address to 21 Spring Street, where John Hooker was enumerated four years earlier, offers additional evidence that John Hooker's 1880 census entry may record William Hooker's residence.

⁸³ Mary Poinier household, 1900 U.S. census (note 82). William Lord was son of Mary's daughter Kate Poinier and her husband, George W. Lord. George W. Lord–Mary "Poinier" marriage, Mass. Vital Records 291:168 (Chelsea, 1877), 2nd entry. William Lord birth, Mass. Vital Records 296:89 (Everett, 1878), line 67.

⁸⁴ Richard Orpheus Reily [*sic*, Kiely] death notice, *New York* [N.Y.] *Herald*, 20 Mar. 1863, p. 5, col. 4. Richard Okielly [*sic*], died 19 Mar. 1863, New York City death register, vol. 39, unpaginated, arranged by first letter of surname and in rough chronological order (FHL film 447,566); his surname of "Okielly" likely combines his middle initial and surname. James B. Kiely death notice, *New York Herald*, 12 Mar 1860, p. 7, col. 5. James B. Kiely, died 11 Mar. 1860, New York City death register, vol. 33, unpaginated, arranged by first letter of surname and in rough chronological order (FHL film 447,563). In the case of John M. Kiely, Ellen's likely brother who lived in William Hooker's home in 1870, neither his marriage nor death record lists his mother's maiden name (John Kiely–Mary Nugent marriage, Mass. Vital Records 345:87 [Boston, 1883], no. 1555, which lists his mother's given name as Ellen without listing her maiden surname; John M. Kiely death, Mass. Vital Records 507:403 [Boston, 1900], no. 7620, which does not list his parents' names).

⁸⁵ For Hooker, *The Directory of the City of New-York for 1852–1853* (New York: John F. Trow, 1852), 298. For Kiely, *Trow's New-York City Directory for 1853–1854* (New York: John F. Trow, 1853), 379.

⁸⁶ Ida Hooker baptism, 10 June 1877, St. Joseph's Catholic Church, Boston, Mass., Baptism Registers, 1877–1879, p. 36, digital image, "Massachusetts: Roman Catholic Archdiocese of Boston Records, 1789–1900," *AmericanAncestors.org*. Kattie Lord death (note 81) and Lord–Poinier marriage (note 83).

⁸⁷ Joseph Hooker birth, Mass. Vital Records 297:42, no. 1882.

⁸⁸ *The Boston Directory . . . for the Year Commencing July 1, 1879* (Boston: Sampson, Davenport, and Co., 1879), 467.

⁸⁹ John Hooker in the John Astley household, 1880 U.S. census, Boston, Ward 8, Suffolk Co., Mass., ED 636, p. 15, dw. 77, fam. 144 (NARA T9, roll 554). *Boston Directory . . . Commencing July 1, 1879* (note 88); and same title for [1880] 490. Neither John nor William Hooker was listed in the 1880 directory.

⁹⁰ "An Interesting Marriage," *Truth* [New York, N.Y.], 5 Oct. 1880, p. 3, col. 1.

After Julia's death, William continued to live and work in Boston.⁹¹ No records of his estate were found in Middlesex or Suffolk county.⁹²

Children of William Jarvis⁵ and Ellen H. (Kiely) Hooker, both born in Boston and baptized there in St. Joseph's Catholic Church:

- i. IDA MAY⁶ HOOKER, born 15 April⁹³ and baptized 10 June 1877;⁹⁴ died in Belchertown, Hampshire County, Massachusetts, 15 October 1928, an inmate of Massachusetts State Hospital.⁹⁵ Ida was not found in the 1880 census, but was an inmate at Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded in Waltham, Middlesex County, from 1900.⁹⁶ About 8 May 1926 she arrived in Belchertown, probably transferred from Waltham to Belchertown State School. Ida was buried "According to General Laws, Chapter 113,"⁹⁷ which specifies that bodies of those who died in a state institution and were to be buried at public expense could be taken within three days "to be used within the commonwealth for the promotion of anatomical science."⁹⁸
- ii. JOSEPH EDMOND⁶ HOOKER, born 8 November 1878⁹⁹ and baptized 12 January 1879;¹⁰⁰ died unmarried in Boston 20 April 1958, aged 80 years [*sic*], and was buried in Holy Cross Cemetery, Malden.¹⁰¹ Joseph may have been enumerated in 1880 in Cambridgeport, Middlesex County, as an adopted son in the home of Charles H. and Emeline (Doty) McGlone.¹⁰² Joseph Hooker lived with Mary Ann (Morris) Poinier from about 1896 to 1901.¹⁰³ With the exception of a brief move to Chelsea, Suffolk County, about 1912–1913, Joseph lived in a Malden boardinghouse from about 1907 to 1920. He was variously employed as a day

⁹¹ *The Boston Directory . . . for the Year Commencing July 1, 1889* (Boston: Sampson, Murdock, and Co., 1889), 639; and other years with similar titles: [1890] 650, [1892] 683. Sarah H. Abbot deposition, 26 Apr. 1889, in Sarah E. Hooker widow's pension app. 911,682, cert. W680,872, combined with Joseph B. Hooker (Pvt., Co. K, 2nd Minn. Vol. Inf., Civil War), Case Files of Approved Pension Applications . . . , 1861–1934, Civil War and Later Pension Files, Record Group (RG) 15: Records of the Department of Veterans Affairs, National Archives, Washington, D.C. Sarah mentioned her "brother William J., who is now an engraver & lives in Boston, Mass."

⁹² Index to Probate Records (Second Series), 1871–1909, Vol. A–K, Middlesex Co., Mass. (FHL film 385,970, item 1). Elijah George, ed., *Index to the Probate Records of the County of Suffolk, Massachusetts . . . including the year 1893*, 3 vols. (Boston: County of Suffolk, 1895), 2:136. His death record (note 70) lists his residence as Boston and his place of death and burial as Malden.

⁹³ Ida May Hooker birth, Mass. Vital Records 288:123, no. 5518.

⁹⁴ Ida Hooker baptismal record (note 86).

⁹⁵ Ida Hooker death cert., Mass., 1928, 5:164 (Belchertown), and 56:515 (Northampton), Registry of Vital Records and Statistics, Dorchester. The records contain the same information, from "Records at N. S. H. [Northampton State Hospital]."

⁹⁶ Ida M./Ida Hooker, inmate in the Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded, Waltham, Middlesex Co., Mass: 1900 U.S. census, ED 1801, sh. 5A, line 9 (NARA T623, roll 667); 1910 U.S. census, ED 1042, sh. 4A, line 8 (NARA T624, roll 606); 1920 U.S. census, ED 548, sh. 13B, line 66 (NARA T625, roll 719).

⁹⁷ Ida Hooker death cert. (note 95).

⁹⁸ General Laws, Part 1 (Administration of the Government), title 16 (Public Health), chap. 113 (Promotion of Anatomical Science), Sect. 1 (Disposition of bodies of deceased persons), *The 190th General Court of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts* (<https://malegislature.gov/Laws/GeneralLaws/Part1/TitleXVI/Chapter113/Section1>).

⁹⁹ Joseph Hooker birth record (note 87). For middle name, Joseph Edmond Hooker card, World War I Selective Service System Draft Registration Cards, Malden, Mass., board 1 (NARA M1509, roll MA125).

¹⁰⁰ Joseph Hooker baptismal record, St. Joseph's Catholic Church, Boston, Mass., Baptism Registers, 1877–1879, p. 172, digital image, *AmericanAncestors.org*. Joseph's sponsor was Maria Collins, relationship not known.

¹⁰¹ Joseph Hooker death cert., Boston, Mass., 1958, abstract from City Registrar, Boston.

¹⁰² Charles H. McGlone household, 1880 U.S. census, Cambridgeport, Middlesex Co., Mass., ED 433, p. 5 (penned), dw. 39, fam. 59 (NARA T9, roll 543), in which Joseph's name, age, and birthplace are consistent with those for William Hooker's son, but the parents' birthplaces (both Mass.) differ from those of the man of interest. Charles McGlone–Emeline Doty marriage, Mass. Vital Records 200:127 (Cambridge, 1867), no. 157.

¹⁰³ *1897 Malden and Everett Directory* (note 82), 258, 376. *The Malden Directory 1902* (note 82), 366, 483. Mary Poinier household, 1900 U.S. census (note 82).

laborer, tanner, rubber worker, and leatherman.¹⁰⁴ By 1930 he was in Boston, where he worked as a janitor, messenger, and restaurant worker.¹⁰⁵

3. **EDMUND MARCH BLUNT⁵ HOOKER** (William⁴, Samuel³, John², Henry¹) was born in New York City 15 March 1822,¹⁰⁶ and died at the home of his daughter Mrs. George [Laura?] Schaefer, 416 East Water Street, Milwaukee, Milwaukee County, Wisconsin, 17 October 1891.¹⁰⁷ He was buried there in Wood National Cemetery.¹⁰⁸ Edmund married first in Marion County, Indiana, 20 November 1856, **ELMIRA MARY (BLAUVELT) DURYEA**,¹⁰⁹ who was born in New York City about 12 August 1830 (calculated), and died in Indianapolis, Marion County, 21 May 1862, aged 31 years, 10 months, 9 days.¹¹⁰ She was the daughter of James D. and Cornelia (Bogert) Blauvelt,¹¹¹ and former wife of Peter Duryea of the Town of Ramapo, Rockland County, New York.¹¹² Edmund married second in Indianapolis 26 April 1864

¹⁰⁴ Joseph Edmund Hooker in the Jane Duff household, 1910 U.S. census, Malden, Ward 3, Middlesex Co., Mass. (Supplemental Schedule), ED 892, sh. 24B, dw. 378, fam. 524 (NARA T624, roll 601). Joseph Hooker in the Jane Duff household, 1920 U.S. census, Malden, Ward 3, Middlesex Co., Mass., ED 265, sh. 5B, dw. 95, fam. 139 (NARA T625, roll 713). *The Malden Directory 1908* . . . (Boston: Sampson and Murdock Co., 1907), 391; and other years with similar titles: [1910] 405, [1911] 396, [1913] 401, [1914] 406, [1915] 301, [1916] 308, [1917] 305, [1919] 278. Joseph Edmond Hooker World War I draft card (note 99), which identifies his nearest relative as “Mrs. Jane Duff (friend).”

¹⁰⁵ Joseph E. Hooker household, 1930 U.S. census, Boston, Ward 3, Suffolk Co., Mass., ED 13-84, sh. 12A, dw. 68, fam. 223 (NARA T626, roll 943). Joseph E. Hooker household, 1940 U.S. census, Boston, Ward 3, Suffolk Co., Mass., ED 15-140, sh. 14A, dw. 253 (NARA T627, roll 1661). *The Boston Directory for the Year Commencing July 1, 1937* . . . (Boston: Sampson and Murdock Co., 1937), 1348; and other years with similar titles: [1938] 1350, [1939] 900, [1940] 1061, [1941] 1073, [1944] 804, [1945] 823, [1946] 876, [1955] 1036, [1956] 1023, [1957] 987, [1958] 1249 (“died Apr 20-58”).

¹⁰⁶ “Hooker Bible Record” (note 70), 19. Two publications incorrectly assert that Edmund was born in Brooklyn 1 Apr. 1822, son of Henry and Rachel (Blount/Bolunt) Hooker (Louis L. Blauvelt, compiler, *The Blauvelt Family Genealogy: a Comprehensive Compilation of the Descendants of Gerrit Hendricksen [Blauvelt]* . . . , 2 vols. [n.p.: The Association of Blauvelt Descendants, 1957], 1:380; and Rev. David Cole, Isaac Kool [*Cool or Cole*] and Catharine Serven . . . [New York: privately published, 1876], 153). However, the Hooker family Bible directly identifies Edmund as son of William and Eliza (Blunt) Hooker. Furthermore, Edmund is identified as a sibling of two known children of William and Eliza. For his connection to Rachel (Hooker) Halsey, Edmund M. B. Hooker entry, Historical Register of National Home for Disabled Volunteer Soldiers, 1866–1938, Central Branch, Dayton, Ohio, H, no. 8412, digital image, *Ancestry*. For his connection to Joseph Blunt Hooker, Deposition of claimant, 22 May 1888, p. 12, in Joseph B. Hooker Civil War pension application, cert. 268,902, combined with Sarah E. Hooker widow’s claim (note 91).

¹⁰⁷ “Edward” B. Hooker death, 1891, Milwaukee Co., Wis., deaths 91:423 (FHL film 1,013,564). For address at death, “Burial Permits,” *The Milwaukee [Wis.] Sentinel*, 21 Oct. 1891, p. 7, col. 7. For daughter’s residence, “‘Col.’ Hooker on His Death Bed,” *The Milwaukee Sentinel*, 17 Oct. 1891, p. 3, col. 3.

¹⁰⁸ Edmund M. B. Hooker entry, Wood National Cemetery, Milwaukee, Wis., “Nationwide Gravesite Locator,” National Cemetery Administration, U.S. Department of Veterans Affairs (<https://gravelocator.cem.va.gov/index.html?cemetery=N823>).

¹⁰⁹ Edmund M. B. Hooker–Elmira Blauvelt [*sic*], Marion Co., Ind., marriages 6:486 (FHL film 499,368).

¹¹⁰ Elmira (Blauvelt) Hooker death, “Records from the Bogert-Blauvelt Bible,” *New York DAR Genealogical Records Committee Report*, Series 2, 15 (1930): 29. For birthplace, *Blauvelt Family Genealogy* (note 106), 1:380.

¹¹¹ Albert A. Wortendyke petition, 20 Apr. 1891, in the James D. Blauvelt estate, Bergen Co., N.J., probate file 6859, digital image, *Ancestry*, which identifies Mary Vanderbeek and Cora Covert as the only children of the testator’s deceased daughter Elmira. James D. Blauvelt–Cornelia Bogert marriage in “Haring-Blauvelt Bible,” *Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey* 6 (1930–1931): 29; reprinted in Joseph R. Klett, compiler, *Genealogies of New Jersey Families, From the Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey*, vol. 2 (Baltimore: Genealogical Pub. Co., 2005), 642.

¹¹² Peter Duryea–Elmira Blauvelt marriage, 30 Sept. 1846, in Herbert J. Ackerman and Arthur J. Goff, compilers, “Marriage Records of the Reformed Dutch Church of Saddle River New Jersey 1813–1924,” *Dutch Door Genealogy* (http://www.dutchdoorgenealogy.com/dutch_reformed_church_marriage_records_saddle_river_new_jersey.html), entry 416. Peter Durye [*sic*] household, 1850 U.S. census, Town of Ramapo, Rockland Co., N.Y., p. 356 (stamped), dw./fam. 90 (NARA M432, roll 588). Cole, Isaac Kool (*Cool or Cole*) and Catharine Serven (note 106), 153.

MARTHA “MATTIE” E. FRIZZELL,¹¹³ who was born in Ohio about 1836–1837,¹¹⁴ died in Indianapolis 8 May 1870,¹¹⁵ and was buried there probably in Crown Hill Cemetery.¹¹⁶ She was probably the daughter of Allen and Mary (Manahan) Frizzell.¹¹⁷

After studying English at Mount Pleasant Academy in Sing Sing, Westchester County, New York,¹¹⁸ Edmund worked in New York City during the 1840s. He was likely the Edmund Hooker who was a partner in the printing firm of Pudney, Hooker, and Russell.¹¹⁹

By 1853 Edmund was in Cleveland, Cuyahoga County, Ohio, where he worked for the *Herald* and *Plain Dealer* newspapers. In February 1854 he purchased forty acres in Marion County, Indiana,¹²⁰ but did not settle there. A year later, he was in Peru, Miami County, Indiana, when he placed a wistful advertisement in the local newspaper seeking a wife.¹²¹ In the spring of 1855 he went to Niagara County, New York, where he worked for a short time at the *Niagara Falls Gazette*. After a broken engagement and suicide attempt,¹²² he went to Indianapolis, where he married for the first time. He was a

¹¹³ Edmund M. B. Hooker–Mattie E. Frizzell, Marion Co., Ind., marriages 8:401 (FHL film 499,369). “Matrimonial,” *Daily State Sentinel* [Indianapolis, Ind.], 27 Apr. 1864, p. 3, col. 2; they were married by the Rev. B. F. Foster, likely the pastor of First Universalist Church (W. R. Holloway, *Indianapolis: A Historical and Statistical Sketch of the Railroad City* . . . [Indianapolis, Ind.: Indianapolis Journal Print, 1870], 246).

¹¹⁴ Martha E. Hooker entry, 1870 U.S. census mortality schedule, Indianapolis, Ward 3, Marion Co., Ind., p. 3, digital image, *Indiana State Library Genealogy Collection* (<http://cdm16066.contentdm.oclc.org/cdm/landingpage/collection/p16066coll11>), which lists her birthplace and that she died May 1870, aged 33. Allen Frizzell household, 1850 U.S. census, Xenia, Xenia Twp., Greene Co., Ohio, p. 11 (stamped, verso), dw. 141, fam. 153 (NARA M432, roll 683). Allen Friselle [sic] household, 1860 U.S. census, Indianapolis, Ward 4, Marion Co., Ind., p. 2 (penned), dw./fam. 14 (NARA M653, roll 279). This 1860 record gives her age as 15, suggesting a birth about 1844–1845, but when Martha was enumerated a second time in 1860, her listed age places her birth about 1837–1838 in Ohio (Elizabeth Aldene household, 1860 U.S. census, Indianapolis, Ward 3, Marion Co., Ind., p. 77, dw. 609, fam. 578 [NARA M653, roll 279]). Martha was working as a dressmaker, consistent with her occupation about 1864–1865 (*The Indianapolis City Directory for 1865* [Indianapolis, Ind.: Hawes and Co., 1865], 79).

¹¹⁵ Mattie E. Hooker death notice, *Indianapolis* [Ind.] *Journal*, 9 May 1870, p. 8, col. 3. Martha E. Hooker entry, 1870 U.S. census mortality schedule (note 114).

¹¹⁶ Martha's death date corresponds to a burial on 10 May 1870 for [–?] Hooker in “Locate a Loved One,” database, *Crown Hill Funeral Home and Cemetery* (<http://www.crownhill.org/locate>). The database lists no other people with the Hooker surname in the same section and lot.

¹¹⁷ Vital records for her presumed sisters Francena and Marian identify their parents. For sisters, Allen Friselle household, 1860 U.S. census (note 114). For parents' names, Levi B. Ruggles–Mary Frizzell marriage, 25 Aug. 1885, Vigo Co., Ind., marriages 1-M:258, no. 312 (FHC film 1,392,810, item 2). Also Mary E. Ruggles death cert., 1926, Ind., no. 37,221, and Frances Wonnell death cert., 1934, Ind., no. 31,435, both digital images, *Ancestry*.

¹¹⁸ Mt. Pleasant Academy, *Catalogue of the Officers and Students of Mount Pleasant Academy in the Village of Sing-Sing, Westchester County, New York, for the Year Preceding January 1, 1833* (n.p.: n. pub., 1833?), 4, digital image, *Ancestry*.

¹¹⁹ *The New-York City Directory for 1844 & 1845* (New York: John Doggett Jr., 1844), 172; and similar titles for [1845–1846] 178, [1846–1847] 193.

¹²⁰ Business notice regarding Mr. E. M. B. Hooker, *Cleveland* [Ohio] *Daily Plain Dealer*, 24 Feb. 1853, p. 3, col. 1. William B. Warthen, administrator in the estate of Wm. Cook, assignment to Edmund M. B. Hooker, 27 Feb. 1854, in Wm. Cook (Pvt., Capt. Curry's Co., 1st Regt., Ga. Mil., Florida War), bounty land warrant file 42,753 (Act of 28 Sept. 1850, 40 acres), Bounty Land Warrants and Related Papers, RG 49: Records of the Bureau of Land Management, NA-Washington. Hooker purchased the warrant 27 Feb. 1854, then filed his application to locate the land 24 Mar. 1854. The patent was issued 1 Nov. 1855.

¹²¹ “Special Notices,” *Miami County Sentinel* [Peru, Ind.], 5 Apr. 1855, p. 1, col. 6 (“Wife wanted: By a young man who wants to Live for somebody”). *Locomotive* [Indianapolis, Ind.], 14 Apr. 1855, p. 2, col. 4, copied the advertisement and added that “Mr. Hooker is a printer, and used to work in the *Locomotive* office. He is now in Peru [Indiana].”

¹²² “Attempt to Commit Suicide,” *Niagara Falls* [N.Y.] *Gazette*, 4 July 1855, 2nd page, col. 2. Although his name is given as Edward B. H. Hooker, reference to his work as a printer and that he was a relative of Joseph Blunt of New York make it likely the piece refers to him. Joseph Blunt was a brother of Edmund's mother, Eliza Carlton (Blunt) Hooker (Joseph Blunt birth, 10 Feb. 1796, Newburyport, Mass., Births 1:187 [FHL film 767,312]).

typographer for the *Indianapolis Sentinel* and a founding member of the Indianapolis Typographical Union.¹²³

In September 1861 Edmund left what he later called “a happy home . . . where contentment dwelt,” and enlisted as a private with the 20th Indiana Infantry and served as the unit’s war correspondent.¹²⁴ His compelling accounts brought the unit’s experiences home to a waiting public. His reports were soon being published in newspapers across the country.¹²⁵

While assigned to Camp Hamilton, near Fortress Monroe, Virginia,¹²⁶ Edmund received news of the death of his first wife, Elmira. Edmund’s father-in-law arranged for Elmira’s body to be buried in New Jersey and took Edmund’s daughters, Mary and Cora, back there. With the girls in their maternal grandparents’ care, Edmund returned to the front in late June 1862¹²⁷ and fought in the battles of Second Manassas and Chickahominy.¹²⁸

Edmund struggled with his health. By 30 October 1862 he had been incapacitated for six weeks by “general disability.”¹²⁹ Edmund was discharged at Camp Pitcher in Falmouth, Stafford County, Virginia, 27 December 1862,¹³⁰ and returned to Indianapolis, where he remarried in April 1864.¹³¹

Leaving his new wife at home, he went back to war in the fall as a correspondent for the *Indiana State Journal*. He was assigned to follow the troops reporting to William Tecumseh Sherman, who had issued an order barring correspondents from the front.¹³² Unbowed, Hooker schemed to join Sherman’s troops,¹³³ but was arrested and imprisoned after a provost marshal learned of his plans.¹³⁴ Sherman ordered Hooker’s execution and the arrest of Hooker’s employer, W. R. Holloway.¹³⁵ Holloway contacted Indiana military officers for help. They determined that Hooker had “lost his mind” and

¹²³ “Attention, Printers,” *The Indiana Daily State Sentinel* [Indianapolis, Ind.], 27 Nov. 1858, p. 1, col. 3. E. M. B. Hooker household, 1860 U.S. census, Indianapolis, Ward 7, Marion Co., Ind., p. 54 (penned) dw. 411, fam. 406 (NARA M653, roll 279).

¹²⁴ E. M. B. Hooker, “We ‘Live in Dreams,’” *The People* [Indianapolis, Ind.], 3 Jan. 1875, p. 6, cols. 1–2. Edmund M. B. Hooker, compiled military service record (Pvt., Co. H., 20th Regt., Ind. Inf.), Carded Records, Volunteer Organizations, Civil War, RG 94: Records of the Adjutant General’s Office, 1780s–1917, NA–Washington. “From Indianapolis,” *Cincinnati* [Ohio] *Daily Enquirer*, 17 Nov. 1864, p. 3, col. 3.

¹²⁵ For example, “The Indiana Twentieth on the North Carolina Coast,” *The New-York Times*, 20 Oct. 1861, p. 2, cols. 5–6, quoting *Indianapolis Journal*.

¹²⁶ Edmund M. B. Hooker compiled military service record (note 124).

¹²⁷ Hooker, “We ‘Live in Dreams’” (note 124). Edmund M. B. Hooker compiled military service record (note 124).

¹²⁸ Edmund M. B. Hooker compiled military service record (note 124). Hooker, “We ‘Live in Dreams’” (note 124). “Killed, Wounded, and Missing of the Twentieth Indiana,” *Daily State Sentinel* [Indianapolis, Ind.], 10 July 1862, p. 3, col. 2.

¹²⁹ Certificate of Disability for Discharge, 30 Oct. 1862, Edmund M. B. Hooker (Sgt. Maj., Co. H, 20th Ind. Vol. Inf., Civil War), app. 778,118, cert. 538,530, Case files of Approved Pension Applications . . . , 1861–1934, Civil War and Later Pension Files, RG 15, NA–Washington.

¹³⁰ Certificate of Disability for Discharge and declaration for pension, 1 May 1890, in Edmund M. B. Hooker pension application file, cert. 538,530 (note 129).

¹³¹ Hooker–Frizzell marriage (note 113).

¹³² Col. W. R. Holloway, “Reminiscences of the War Period,” *Indianapolis* [Ind.] *Star*, 18 July 1909, p. 4, cols. 2–7. “Sherman and His Command,” *Indianapolis Journal*, 1 Mar. 1891, p. 8, col. 3. James Barron, “Cache of Sherman Letters Shows Civil War General Also Battled Press,” *The New York Times*, 21 June 1987, p. 18, cols. 1–6.

¹³³ Holloway, “Reminiscences of the War Period” (note 132). “Sherman and His Command” (note 132).

¹³⁴ “From Indianapolis” (note 124). “An Army Correspondent Turned Street Sweeper,” *The* [Baltimore, Md.] *Sun*, 3 Nov. 1864, p. 4, col. 2.

¹³⁵ Holloway, “Reminiscences of the War Period” (note 132). “From Indianapolis” (note 124). “Local and Miscellaneous: Indianapolis,” *Plymouth* [Ind.] *Weekly Democrat*, 17 Nov. 1864, p. 3, col. 1.

assigned an escort to bring him back to Indiana to await the appeal of his sentence.¹³⁶ Eventually both Holloway and Hooker were pardoned.¹³⁷

Following this disgrace, Edmund briefly worked for the *Indianapolis Daily Herald*.¹³⁸ He planned to write regimental histories of Indiana troops;¹³⁹ co-founded the Union-focused *Manufacturer and Miner* newspaper in Brazil, Clay County, Indiana; proposed a new political newspaper, *The Butterfly*; and worked for the *Old Oaken Bucket*, an Indianapolis temperance magazine.¹⁴⁰

Shortly after his second wife, Mattie, died of consumption, Edmund left their young daughters in Indianapolis¹⁴¹ and went to Saint Louis, Missouri, where he worked as a printer at the *Missouri Democrat* and the *St. Louis Times* from 1870 to about 1871.¹⁴² By December 1874 he was in Lafayette, Tippecanoe County, Indiana, "as a correspondent of the Sunday Herald," but he returned by 1875 to Indianapolis.¹⁴³

In August 1877 Edmund placed an advertisement soliciting funds for a move from Indianapolis to Washington, D.C., promising never to return.¹⁴⁴ He was in Washington in 1878, but between January and July 1879 he was in the Central Branch of the National Home for Disabled Volunteer Soldiers in Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio.¹⁴⁵ After being discharged, he moved to Milwaukee,¹⁴⁶ where he continued his work as a printer, and gained respect among his peers.¹⁴⁷

Edmund was active in the Robert Chivas Post of the Grand Army of the Republic.¹⁴⁸ From December 1880, he lived at the Northwestern Branch of the National Soldiers' Home in Milwaukee, where in 1886 he penned a poem

¹³⁶ "General News Intelligence," *Cleveland Daily Plain Dealer*, 2 Dec. 1864, p. 2, col. 2.

¹³⁷ "Sherman and His Command" (note 132).

¹³⁸ "Personal," *The Indianapolis [Ind.] Daily Herald*, 6 Feb. 1866, p. 4, col. 2. "City News," *The Indianapolis Daily Herald*, 28 Apr. 1866, p. 4, col. 1.

¹³⁹ "From Indianapolis," *Cincinnati Daily Enquirer*, 21 June 1865, p. 3, col. 3.

¹⁴⁰ Charles Blanchard, ed., *Counties of Clay and Owen, Indiana; Historical and Biographical* (Chicago: F. A. Battey and Co., 1884), 64. "City and State Items," *Terre Haute [Ind.] Daily Express*, 20 Aug. 1867, p. 4, col. 1. "New Paper," *Indianapolis [Ind.] Daily Sentinel*, 17 June 1868, p. 4, col. 2. "City News," *Indianapolis Daily Sentinel*, 2 Feb. 1896, p. 4, col. 2.

¹⁴¹ Edmond and his daughters boarded together in early 1870 (Moses and Percilla Kitchell household, 1870 U.S. census [first enumeration], Indianapolis, Ward 3, Marion Co., Ind., p. 116 [penned], dw. 858, fam. 880 [NARA M593, roll 340]). For the Kitchells' boarding house, *Logan's Indianapolis Directory . . . commencing July 1, 1868* (Indianapolis, Ind.: Logan and Co., 1868), 115, and *Edwards' Annual Directory . . . in the City of Indianapolis for 1869* (Indianapolis: Charles Publishing, 1869), 190. By the second enumeration of the city, Laura (age 6) and Lida (age 3) Hooker were in the Phillip Weidig household, without their father (1870 U.S. census [second enumeration], Indianapolis, Ward 3, Marion Co., Ind., p. 37 [penned], p. 159 [stamped], dw. 241, fam. 260 [NARA M593, roll 338]).

¹⁴² "Personal," *Evening News [Indianapolis, Ind.]*, 25 Nov. 1871, p. 1, col. 3. *Edwards' Annual Director [sic] . . . City of St. Louis, for 1871* (Chicago: Southern Publishing Co., 1870), 333. *Gould & Aldrich's Annual Directory of the City of St. Louis, for 1872* (St. Louis: Review Steam Press, 1872), 368.

¹⁴³ "City News," *Indianapolis [Ind.] News*, 30 Nov. 1874, p. 4, col. 1, in which he was called "E. B. M." *Swartz and Tedrowe's Indianapolis City Directory, 1875, Ending March, 1876* (Indianapolis: Swartz and Tedrowe Co., 1875), 205.

¹⁴⁴ "City News," *The Indianapolis [Ind.] News*, 16 Aug. 1877, p. 4, col. 1.

¹⁴⁵ "City News," *The Indianapolis News*, 24 Sept. 1878, p. 4, col. 1. *Boyd's Directory of the District of Columbia . . . 1879* (Washington, D.C.: Wm. H. Boyd, 1879), 412. Edmund M. B. Hooker entry, National Home for Disabled Volunteer Soldiers, Central Branch (note 106).

¹⁴⁶ Edward Hoocher [sic] in the William Carleton household, 1880 U.S. census, Milwaukee, Milwaukee Co., Wis., ED 104, p. 1, dw./fam. 6 (NARA T9, roll 1436). The census lists his birthplace as Ohio, but it appears to have been entered at a different time than the rest of the information. Name, marital status, and occupation are consistent with Edmund, and the stated age (60) is a close match.

¹⁴⁷ "General City News," *The Daily Republican-Sentinel [Milwaukee, Wis.]*, 7 Aug. 1882, p. 5, col. 3.

¹⁴⁸ "Col.' Hooker on His Death Bed" (note 107).

reflecting his contentment with the world.¹⁴⁹ Edmund was still at the Soldiers' Home in 1890,¹⁵⁰ but moved before his death to live with his daughter Mrs. George Schaefer in Milwaukee.¹⁵¹ Despite having once been "financially well fixed," Edmund died destitute.¹⁵²

Children of Edmund March Blunt⁵ and Elmira Mary (Blauvelt) (Duryea) Hooker, both born in Indianapolis:

- i. MARY⁶ HOOKER, born 23 June 1857; died 1 July 1923;¹⁵³ married 10 July 1877, perhaps in Park Ridge, Bergen County, New Jersey, JACOB VANDERBEEK JR.,¹⁵⁴ born in Bergen County November 1853,¹⁵⁵ died probably in Spring Valley, Rockland County, New York, 19 November 1921,¹⁵⁶ the son of Jacob and Magdalena (Brinkerhoff) Vanderbeek.¹⁵⁷ After Mary's marriage, she and her husband moved between Bergen County and the Town of Ramapo, Rockland County, where Jacob farmed and worked at carpentry.¹⁵⁸
- ii. CORA⁶ HOOKER, born 21 June 1859; died in the Village of Freeport, Nassau County, New York, 23 June 1948;¹⁵⁹ married in New York City 5 July 1883 ALBERT TABER COVERT,¹⁶⁰ born in Charleston, Charleston County, South Caro-

¹⁴⁹ E. M. B. Hooker, "The Soldiers' Home, Milwaukee," *The Milwaukee Sentinel*, 15 June 1886, p. 4, col. 4.

¹⁵⁰ Edmund M. B. Hooker entry, Historical Register of National Home for Disabled Volunteer Soldiers, 1866–1938, Northwestern Branch, Milwaukee, Wis., H, no. 284, digital image, *Ancestry* (from NARA M1749, roll not listed). Edmund M. B. Hooker, 1890 U.S. census, Special Schedule: Surviving Soldiers, Sailors, and Marines, and Widows, Milwaukee, Milwaukee Co., Wis., ED Special [National Home for Disabled Volunteer Soldiers], p. 44 (penned) (NARA M123, roll 111).

¹⁵¹ "Col.' Hooker on His Death Bed" (note 107).

¹⁵² "Col. Hooker a Very Sick Man," *The Milwaukee [Wis.] Journal*, 17 Oct. 1891, p. 5, col. 5. His name was not found in the card index to Milwaukee Co., Wis., probate records (FHL film 1,292,464).

¹⁵³ Blauvelt, *The Blauvelt Family Genealogy* (note 106), 2:575–76. No entry for Mary Vanderbeek was found in the indexes to deaths reported in New York State (digital image, *Ancestry*) and Bergen Co., N.J. (New Jersey Death Index, 1920–1924, Atlantic County–Hoboken, *Internet Archive* [https://archive.org/details/NJ_Death_Index_1920-1924_Atlantic_County-Hoboken]).

¹⁵⁴ Jacob Vanderbeek–Mary Hooker marriage, no place listed, in Maria (Ree) Hopper, compiler, "Extracts from he [sic] Diaries of Elizabeth (Lizzie) Ann Campbell," *Genealogical Society of Bergen County, New Jersey* (http://njgsbc.org/files/campbelldiaries.pdf). No entry was found for this couple in Bergen Co., N.J., Record of Marriages, vol. 2 (1863–1877) (FHL film 1,317,500, item 3) or in Herbert S. Ackerman and Arthur J. Goff, compilers, "Pascack Reformed Church: Park Ridge, N.J.," typescript, 1946, 10–11, which includes marriages from church book 2, 1875–1879. In 1900 Jacob and Mary had been married 23 years (married about 1876–1877) (Jacob VanDerbeek household, 1900 U.S. census, Town of Ramapo, Rockland Co., N.Y., ED 74, sh. 14A, dw./fam. 229 [NARA T623, roll 1155]).

¹⁵⁵ For birth month and year, Jacob VanDerbeek household, 1900 U.S. census (note 154). Jacob's birth county is noted in Jacob Vanderbeek household, 1860 U.S. census, New Barbaboes Twp., Bergen Co., N.J., p. 60 (penned), dw. 480, fam. 515 (NARA M653, roll 683).

¹⁵⁶ Jacob Vanderbeek entry, Index to Deaths Reported in New York State, 1921, digital image, *Ancestry*, referring to cert. 69,681, which has not been examined. The index lists the place of death as Spring Valley.

¹⁵⁷ Petition for probate in the estate of Jacob Vanderbeek, Bergen Co., N.J., Surrogate's Court file 6122, digital image, "New Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1739–1991," *Ancestry*, which names his widow, Magdalena, and son Jacob Vanderbeek Jr., both of River Edge, N.J. Magdalena Vanderbeek will and proofs, Bergen Co., N.J., Wills U:187–90, digital image, "New Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1739–1991," *Ancestry*, in which she mentioned her son Jacob Vanderbeek Jr.

¹⁵⁸ Jacob Vanderbeek Jr. household, 1880 U.S. census, Midland Twp., Bergen Co., N.J., ED 8, p. 13 (penned), dw. 60, fam. 71 (NARA T9, roll 771). Jacob Vanderbeek household, 1885 New Jersey state census, Midland, Bergen Co., p. 37, dw. 220, fam. 234 (FHL film 865,500). Jacob VanDerbeek household, 1900 U.S. census (note 154). Mary Vanderbeek household, 1905 New York state census, Town of Ramapo, Rockland Co., Elect. Dist. 3, p. 23 (penned), p. 377 (stamped). Jacob Vanderveek [sic] household, 1910 U.S. census, Midland Twp., Bergen Co., N.J., ED 32, sh. 2B, dw./fam. 440 (NARA T624, roll 869). Jacob Vanderbeek household, 1915 New York state census, Town of Ramapo, Rockland Co., Elect. Dist. 1, Assemb. Dist. 1, p. 18. Jacob Vanderbeek household, 1920 U.S. census, Spring Valley, Town of Ramapo, Rockland Co., N.Y., ED 234, sh. 9B, dw./fam. 190 (NARA T625, roll 1259). The family was not found in the 1895 New Jersey state census or the 1892 New York state census.

¹⁵⁹ Cora Covert death record, 1948, Village of Freeport, N.Y., no. 82, Village Clerk, Freeport. The original cert. at the Dept. of Health in Albany has not been examined. For her place of birth, Albert T. Covert–Cora Hooker marriage, New York City, 1883, no. 24,975. Also, Blauvelt, *The Blauvelt Family Genealogy* (note 106), 2:576.

¹⁶⁰ Covert–Hooker marriage (note 159).

lina, 7 November 1858, died in the Borough of Queens, New York City, 21 January 1934,¹⁶¹ the son of Henry C. and Sarah A (Geer) Covert.¹⁶² Cora received a degree in elementary education from Oswego [New York] Normal School in July 1878 and taught for three years in Hackensack, Bergen County.¹⁶³ After their marriage, Cora and Albert lived in Brooklyn (a borough of New York City after 1898) and the New York City borough of Queens. Albert worked as a stenographer and accountant.¹⁶⁴

Children of Edmund March Blunt⁵ and Martha “Mattie” E. (Frizzell) Hooker:

- iii. LAURA⁶ HOOKER, born in Indianapolis about 1864–1865; died probably after 18 June 1900.¹⁶⁵ She and her sister were living in the Indianapolis home of Phillip and Sarah (Crittenden) Weidig for the second enumeration of the 1870 census.¹⁶⁶ In 1876, 9-year old Laura was reported to be seriously ill in Monticello, Piatt County, Illinois.¹⁶⁷ About 1888 she moved from Watseka, Iroquois County, Illinois, to Milwaukee, where her father, Edmund, lived.¹⁶⁸ She was listed in Milwaukee directories in 1888 and 1899.¹⁶⁹ Although no marriage or divorce record was found for her in Milwaukee County,¹⁷⁰ her years of residence in

¹⁶¹ Albert T. Covert death cert., New York City, 1934, Borough of Queens, no. 606. Albert T. Covert death notice, *Brooklyn* [N.Y.] *Daily Eagle*, 22 Jan. 1934, p. 13, col. 1.

¹⁶² Covert–Hooker marriage (note 159). *The Blauvelt Genealogy* (note 106), 2:576, identifies Albert’s mother as Sarah “Greer,” but her marriage record lists her maiden name as Geer (Henry C. Covert–Sarah A. B. Geer, 14 Oct. 1853, Chatham Co., Ga., Marriages 1852–1861, p. 68, digital image, *Ancestry*).

¹⁶³ William A. Pope, *Historical Sketches Relating to the First Quarter Century of the State Normal and Training School at Oswego, N.Y.* (Oswego, N.Y.: privately published, 1888), 279. William A. Pope, *History of the First Half Century of Oswego State Normal and Training School* ([Oswego, N.Y.]: privately published, 1913), 268.

¹⁶⁴ Albert T. Covert households: 1892 New York state census, Brooklyn, Ward 25, Dist. 33, Kings Co., overlay insert section following p. 12; 1900 U.S. census, New York City, Borough of Brooklyn, Kings Co., N.Y., ED 448, sh. 10A–B, dw. 135, fam. 194 (NARA T623, roll 1063); 1910 U.S. census, New York City, Borough of Brooklyn, Kings Co., N.Y., ED 710, sh. 11A, dw. 123, fam. 224 (NARA T624, roll 974); 1920 U.S. census, New York City, Borough of Brooklyn, Kings Co., N.Y., ED 1055, sh. 1B, dw. 2, fam. 11 (NARA T625, roll 1171). Albert T. Covert household, 1925 New York state census, New York City, Borough of Queens, Woodhaven, Queens Co., Elect. Dist. 44, Assemb. Dist. 6, p. 17. Albert Covert household, 1930 U.S. census, New York City, Borough of Queens, Richmond Hill, Queens Co., N.Y., ED 41-549, sh. 9B, dw. 12, fam. 1 (NARA T626, roll 1609). Cora and Albert were enumerated twice in the 1925 New York State census: in the Borough of Queens and also in the Westchester County home of their daughter Cora (Covert) Moore (John C. Moore household, 1925 New York state census, Town of Greenburgh, Westchester Co., Elect. Dist. 4, Assemb. Dist. 4, p. 21). The Coverts were not found in the 1905 or 1915 New York state census. For Moore–Covert marriage, Blauvelt, *The Blauvelt Family Genealogy* (note 106), 2:752.

¹⁶⁵ For likely birth year, Laura Hooker (age 5) in the Moses Kitchell household, 1870 U.S. census [first enumeration] (note 141). She is likely the Laura Hooker who was discharged 18 June 1900 from the Milwaukee Co. Hospital after being treated for phthisis (Laura Hooker entry, Milwaukee Co. Hospital Female Register for May 1900, ledger, p. 37 line 2, Institutions and Departments Collection [Mss-0723], Milwaukee Co. [Wis.] Historical Society, Milwaukee; although the listed age of 29 is inconsistent with the expected age for Edmund’s daughter, her birth in Indianapolis and father’s name are consistent, and her former residence in Watseka, Ill., suggests she was living with her aunt). Laura Hooker, patient, Milwaukee Co. Hospital, 1900 U.S. census, Wauwatosa Twp., Milwaukee Co., Wis., ED 210, sh. 1B (NARA T623, roll 1807), which lists her birth month and year as Feb. 1871. Her name was not found in Milwaukee Co., Wis., Index of Deaths, 1872–1894 (FHL films 1,013,185–86), or in “Pre-1907 Wisconsin Vital Records Search,” database, *Wisconsin Historical Society* (<https://www.wisconsinhistory.org>). No death record was found for Laura in Wauwatosa, where the Milwaukee Co. Hospital is located (Wauwatosa Town Records, MS 739, Milwaukee Co. Historical Society, Milwaukee, box 6, folders 47–48, which includes death records, 1894–1904).

¹⁶⁶ Laura Hooker in the Phillip Weidig household, 1870 U.S. census [second enumeration] (note 141). Philip Weidig–Sarah M. Chittenden marriage license, “The City,” *The Evening News* [Indianapolis, Ind.], 15 Apr. 1870, p. 4, col. 1.

¹⁶⁷ “City News,” *The Indianapolis News*, 28 June 1876, p. 4, col. 1.

¹⁶⁸ Laura Hooker entry, Milwaukee Co. Hospital Female Register, May 1900 (note 165), which lists her “Residence Before Coming to Milwaukee County” as “Watsaka, Ill.” Her aunt Rachel Halsey lived in Watseka (Rachel Halsey household, 1880 U.S. census, Watseka, Middleport Twp., Iroquois Co., Ill., ED 135, p. 23 [penned], dw. 246, fam. 252 [NARA T9, roll 214]).

¹⁶⁹ *Wright’s Directory of Milwaukee for 1888* (Milwaukee: Alfred G. Wright, 1888), 374; and same publisher for [1899] 450.

¹⁷⁰ Index to Wis. marriages, 1889–1892, surnames K–Z [searched for Schaefer] (FHL film 1,275,676). Index to Milwaukee Co., Wis., marriages, 1838–1895, Wives (FHL film 1,013,951). Kevin Abing, archivist,

Milwaukee suggest she may have been “Mrs. George Schaefer,” the daughter who cared for Edmund in her home before his death.¹⁷¹ If so, her use of the name “Laura Hooker” in 1900 and an October 1893 marriage of George Schaefer suggest she may have been divorced, perhaps before the 11 March 1892 death in Milwaukee of an infant daughter of Laura Hooker, aged 1 month, 13 days.¹⁷²

- iv. LIDA/LIDE⁶ HOOKER, born in Indianapolis about 6 November 1867;¹⁷³ died after 15 December 1910.¹⁷⁴ Lida and her sister Laura were living in the Indianapolis home of Phillip and Sarah (Crittenden) Weidig for the second enumeration of the 1870 census.¹⁷⁵ She was probably working as a dressmaker in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah, in 1910.¹⁷⁶ She was likely admitted 12 September 1912 to Wyoming State Hospital for the Insane in Evanston, Uinta County, and died there 13 October 1947.¹⁷⁷
- v. (*probably*) JESSIE⁶ HOOKER, born in Indiana, probably in Indianapolis, about September 1869; died in Indianapolis December 1869 and was buried there in Crown Hill Cemetery.¹⁷⁸

4. **SARAH⁵ HOOKER** (William⁴, Samuel³, John², Henry¹) was born in New York City 7 August 1824, and died in Austin, Mower County, Minnesota, 13 February 1905.¹⁷⁹ She married in Leeds, Fauquier County, Virginia, 29 April 1846 **EZRA ABBOTT**,¹⁸⁰ who was born in Wilton, Hillsborough County, New Hampshire, 27 November 1805,¹⁸¹ and died in Owatonna, Steele County,

Milwaukee Historical Society, e-mail, 22 Dec. 2017, to author; Abing found no relevant divorce records for George Schaefer (including alternate spellings) in Milwaukee Civil Court record indexes for 1891–1893.

¹⁷¹ “‘Col.’ Hooker on His Death Bed” (note 107), which states Edmund was “being cared for by Mrs. George Schaefer, at her rooms, 416 East Water street.”

¹⁷² Laura Hooker, 1900 U.S. census (note 165). She was not found in the 1910 U.S. census. George Schaefer–Diantha Jane Grimes, 25 Oct. 1893, Wis. pre-1907 Marriages, Milwaukee Co., 25:409, no. 2453 (stamped), Wis. Historical Society, Madison; the record does not indicate whether he was previously married. For possible daughter, female Hooker death record, 11 Mar. 1892, Wis., Milwaukee Co., Deaths 96:348, no. 2213 (FHL film 1,013,566, item 1); a dash is drawn on the line “Name of Father of the deceased.” The mother’s name is listed as Laura Hooker. The child was born in Milwaukee 29 Jan. 1892, died at 196 Milwaukee St., and was buried in “Co. Farm.”

¹⁷³ “City News,” *Indianapolis* [Ind.] *Daily Herald*, 7 Nov. 1867, p. 4, col. 1. Lide Hooker (age 3) in the Moses Kittell household, 1870 U.S. census [first enumeration] (note 141).

¹⁷⁴ “Indorsements,” form 3-230, in Edmund M. B. Hooker pension application file, cert. 538,530 (note 129), which indicates she was contacted 15 Dec. 1910.

¹⁷⁵ Lida Hooker in the Phillip Weidig household, 1870 U.S. census [second enumeration] (note 141).

¹⁷⁶ Lyda Hooker, 1910 U.S. census, Salt Lake City, Ward 5, Salt Lake Co., Utah, ED 145, sh. 2A, dw. 16, fam. 60 (NARA T624, roll 1607).

¹⁷⁷ Lida Hooker, born in Indiana about 1866–1868, was enumerated from 1920 to 1940 as a patient or inmate at the Wyoming State Hospital for the Insane, Evanston, Uinta Co., Wyoming: 1920 U.S. census, ED 96, sh. 1B, line 60 (NARA T625, roll 2029); 1930 U.S. census, ED 21-6, sh. 4B, line 78 (NARA T626, roll 2625); 1940 U.S. census, ED 21-5, sh. 4A, line 40 (NARA T627, roll 4576). Lida Hooker death cert., Wyoming, 1947, no. 1974, Wyoming Dept. of Health, Bureau of Vital Statistics, Wyoming State Archives, Cheyenne. The certificate does not give her parents’ names, birth date, or her specific place of birth in Indiana. Her age was listed as 80 years, likely an approximation. She had been a resident of the hospital for 35 years, 1 month, 1 day, yielding the calculated date of admittance.

¹⁷⁸ Jessie Hooker entry, 1870 U.S. census mortality schedule, Indianapolis, Ward 3, Marion Co., Ind., p. 3, digital image, *Indiana State Library Genealogy Collection*. She died aged 3 months of congestion of the brain. The family number attached to this entry, 878, matches that of Martha Hooker, whose entry in the mortality schedule immediately precedes Jessie’s. Martha’s husband was enumerated in family 880 (note 141). Jessie Hooker, buried 19 Dec. 1869, “Locate a Loved One,” database (note 116).

¹⁷⁹ “Hooker Bible Record” (note 70), 19. Mrs. Sarah A. Abbott death, Mower Co., Minn., Deaths B:2, line 5 (FHL film 1,902,895). Mrs. Sarah H. Abbott obituary, undated clipping from unidentified newspaper from Steele Co. [Minn.] Historical Society obituary file (FHL film 4,137,815). “Obituary: Mrs. Sarah H. Abbott,” *Austin* [Minn.] *Daily Herald*, 14 Feb. 1905, 2nd page, col. 2.

¹⁸⁰ “Hooker Bible Record” (note 70), 19, which indicates they were married by the Rev. Wm. [S.?] Pendleton at the residence of James K. Marshall, Esq. “Married,” *Alexandria* [Va.] *Gazette*, 8 May 1846, 2nd page, col. 5. Sarah and Ezra’s wedding photograph appears in Stanley Hale Abbott, *The Family Tree of Ezra Abbott* ([Hastings, Neb?]: privately published, 1961?), unpaginated.

¹⁸¹ Ezra Abbott birth, Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N.H., state copy (transcription) of town records B:6 (FHL film 15,345).

Minnesota, 16 August 1876. He was the son of Ezra and Rebecca (Hale) Abbott.¹⁸² Sarah and Ezra were buried in Forest Hill Cemetery, Owatonna.¹⁸³

Trained in linguistics and music,¹⁸⁴ Sarah worked as a governess to the grandchildren of Supreme Court Justice John Marshall in Leeds, where she met her future husband, Ezra Abbott.¹⁸⁵ Ezra, a teacher, was reputed to be a classmate and friend of poet Henry Wadsworth Longfellow when both were students at Bowdoin College in Maine.¹⁸⁶ After their marriage, Ezra and Sarah purchased a farm and opened a boarding school near Farrowville, Fauquier County.¹⁸⁷ By late 1850, the Abbott household included Sarah's younger siblings Augusta and Joseph in addition to their own children and boarders.¹⁸⁸

In a December 1851 letter to his brother Joseph, Ezra noted that the Manassas Gap Railroad "will be finished to this place during the summer. It comes within a rifle shot of our house."¹⁸⁹ In January 1853, Ezra and Sarah sold their land and left Virginia.¹⁹⁰

Sarah and her siblings and children spent a year with her husband's family in Rocky Hill, Hartford County, Connecticut, while Ezra searched for a place for the family to settle.¹⁹¹ They moved to Batavia, Illinois, in October 1854, but "finding the climate objectionable" went to St. Anthony, Hennepin County, Minnesota, in 1855.¹⁹² Ezra continued south to Owatonna, where the family joined him in 1857.¹⁹³ He was an early settler in the fledgling town, and

¹⁸² Ezra Abbott death, Steele Co., Minn., Owatonna, Deaths 1:73, line 13 (FHL film 1,769,857, item 4). Stanley Hale Abbott, *The Family Tree of Eliza Blunt Hooker* (Hastings, Neb.: privately published, 1972), 11.

¹⁸³ S. H. Abbott and Ezra Abbot marker, Forest Hill Cemetery, Owatonna, Minn., memorials 73,616,419 and 73,615,739, digital images, *Find A Grave*.

¹⁸⁴ "Obituary: Mrs. Sarah H. Abbott" (note 179).

¹⁸⁵ "Died: Abbott," *Mower County [Minn.] Transcript*, 15 Feb. 1905, p. 2, col 1.

¹⁸⁶ "Obituary: Mrs. Sarah H. Abbott" (note 179). Abbott, *The Family Tree of Eliza Blunt Hooker* (note 182), 10–11.

¹⁸⁷ Chapman Shacklett and wife to Ezra Abbot, dated 1 July 1846, Fauquier Co., Va., Deeds 45:478–79 (FHL film 31,602). Abbott, *The Family Tree of Ezra Abbott* (note 180), unpaginated, citing letter from Ezra Abbott to "My dear Brother" [Joseph], Farrowville [Va.], 26 Jan. 1849.

¹⁸⁸ Ezra Abbott household, 1850 U.S. census, Ashby's Dist., Fauquier Co., Va., p. 213 (stamped, verso), dw. 201, fam. 205 (NARA M432, roll 943). In an 1889 deposition, Sarah Abbot stated of her brother Joseph B. Hooker that "From the time he was ten years of age he lived with me in Fauquier Co., Va., & other places" (Sarah H. Abbot deposition, 26 Apr. 1889 [note 91]). His age places his arrival in Sarah's home about 1850, although he was enumerated in his father's home that year (William Hooker household, 1850 U.S. census, Hanover Twp., Morris Co., N.J., p. 346 [penned], p. 172 [stamped, verso], dw. 571, fam. 655 [NARA M432, roll 458]).

¹⁸⁹ Abbott, *The Family Tree of Ezra Abbott* (note 180), unpaginated, citing letter from Ezra Abbott to "My dear Brother" [Joseph], Elmore [Fauquier Co., Va.], 15 Dec. 1851.

¹⁹⁰ Ezra Abbott and Sarah, his wife, to George Strother, dated 1 Jan. 1853, Fauquier Co., Va., Deeds 52:328–30 (FHL film 31,605). Ezra Abbott to Manassas Railroad Company, dated 23 Jan. 1853, Fauquier Co., Va., Deeds 52:169–73 (FHL film 31,605).

¹⁹¹ Abbott, *The Family Tree of Ezra Abbott* (note 180), unpaginated, letters from Ezra Abbott to "My dear Brother" [Joseph] from Farrowville [Va.] (21 Dec. 1852), from Rocky Hill [Ct.] (28 Sept. 1853 and 17 Oct. 1853), and from the steamboat *Arabia*, Ohio River (17 Nov. 1853). The Abbotts probably arrived in Rocky Hill shortly after selling their land in Jan. 1853. Sarah and the children boarded there after Ezra left on 31 Oct. 1853. "Died: Abbott" (note 185) indicates they lived for "a year in New England and another at Batavia, Illinois."

¹⁹² Lemuel Abijah Abbott, *Descendants of George Abbott, of Rowley, Mass. . . .*, 2 vols. (n.p.: privately published, 1906), 2:688–89. Ezra Abbott household, 1857 Minnesota state census, Saint Anthony, Hennepin Co., p. 423 (stamped, verso), dw. 355, fam. 375, digital image, *Ancestry*. Batavia lies mostly in Kane Co., but partly in DuPage Co.

¹⁹³ "Obituary: Mrs. Sarah H. Abbott" (note 179). "Died: Abbott" (note 185). Ezra Abbott household, 1860 U.S. census, Owatonna, Steele Co., Minn., p. 70, dw. 603, fam. 574 (NARA M563, roll 575).

served as the first superintendent of schools.¹⁹⁴ The Abbotts' Owatonna home is on the National Register of Historic Places.¹⁹⁵

The Abbotts spent the rest of their married life in Owatonna.¹⁹⁶ After Ezra's death, Sarah lived there with the family of her daughter, Claudia (Abbott) Birkett. Sarah moved with the Birketts about 1888 to Austin,¹⁹⁷ where she died intestate in 1905 after a week-long bout of "La Grippe." In September 1919, her son, Edmund, petitioned the court to divide Sarah's one-third interest in lot four of the southwest quarter of section 16, township 107 north, range 20 west.¹⁹⁸

Children of Ezra and Sarah⁵ (Hooker) Abbott:

- i. CLAUDIA MARSHALL⁶ ABBOTT, born 16 May 1847 in Farrowville, Fauquier County, or Front Royal, Warren County, Virginia;¹⁹⁹ died in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois, 28 February 1935,²⁰⁰ and was buried in Forest Hill Cemetery, Owatonna;²⁰¹ married first in Owatonna 6 February 1866 EDWIN BRANDON MCCLURE,²⁰² born in Ohio about 1843–1844 (calculated), perhaps in Wooster, Wayne County, died 12 October 1866 and was buried in Forest Hill Cemetery, Owatonna, aged 22 years, probably the son of Jonathan and Martha (Yocum) McClure;²⁰³ married second in Owatonna 14 January 1874 HENRY BIRKETT,²⁰⁴ born in Ottawa, Ontario, Upper Canada, 4 July 1848, died in Owatonna 15 December 1926, the son of Miles and Elizabeth (Wren) Birkett.²⁰⁵ After the death of Claudia's first husband, Edwin, her father purchased Edwin's jewelry

¹⁹⁴ *History of Steele and Waseca Counties, Minnesota* . . . (Chicago: Union Publishing, 1887), 27, 61.

¹⁹⁵ Ezra Abbott house, "Results of National Register Property Search," database, *Minnesota Historical Society* (<http://www.mnhs.org/preserve/nrhp/NRDetails.cfm-NPSNum=75001029.html>).

¹⁹⁶ Ezra Abbott household, 1870 U.S. census, Owatonna, Ward 2, Steele Co., Minn., p. 8 (penned), dw./fam. 63 (NARA T132, roll 11). Ezra Abbott household, 1875 Minnesota state census, Owatonna, Steele Co., p. 353 (penned), fam. 392, digital image, *Ancestry*.

¹⁹⁷ "Obituary: Mrs. Sarah H. Abbott" (note 179). Henry Birkett household, 1900 U.S. census, Austin, Ward 2, Mower Co., Minn., ED 82, sh. 14A–B, dw. 307, fam. 319 (NARA T623, roll 776).

¹⁹⁸ Sarah H. Abbott estate file, Steele Co., Minn., Probate Court Register E:459, digital image, *Ancestry*.

¹⁹⁹ For Farrowville, Abbott, *Descendants of George Abbott* (note 192), 1:689. For Front Royal, Abbott, *The Family Tree of Eliza Blunt Hooker* [note 182], 11).

²⁰⁰ Claudia M. Birkett death cert., Cook Co., Ill., 1935, no. 6,124 (FHL film 1,908,367).

²⁰¹ Claudia M. Birkett death cert. (note 200). "Pioneer's Rites Held on Sunday: Mrs. Henry Birkett . . . Dies From Paralysis," undated clipping from unidentified newspaper from Steele Co. [Minn.] Historical Society obituary file (FHL film 4,137,815), which incorrectly places her birth in Owatonna, Minn. "when the city was a frontier hamlet of but a few houses." Claudia Marshall Birkett marker, Forest Hill Cemetery, Owatonna, Minn., memorial 89,343,678, digital image, *Find A Grave*.

²⁰² Edwin B. McClure–Claudia M. Abbott, Steele Co., Minn., Marriages A:82 and 140 (FHL film 1,769,632, item 3). For full name, Abbott, *Descendants of George Abbott* (note 192), 1:689.

²⁰³ Edwin B. McClure marker, Forest Hill Cemetery, Owatonna, Minn., memorial 73,623,341, digital image, *Find A Grave*, which lists his age at death. In 1860 Edwin B. McClure was an apprentice silversmith in the home of William S. Burr (1860 U.S. census, Beaver Dam, Ward 3, Dodge Co., Wis., p. 43 [penned, upper left], p. 123 [penned, upper right], dw./fam. 117 [NARA M653, roll 1405]). *Commemorative Biographical Record of Wayne County, Ohio* . . . (Chicago: J. H. Beers and Co., 1889), 255, identifies Mrs. W. L. Burr as Lucetta McClure, one of Jonathan and Martha (Yocum) McClure's eleven children, only eight of whom were living in 1889. Johnathan McClure household, 1850 U.S. census, Wooster, Wayne Co., Ohio, p. 231 (stamped), dw./fam. 117 (NARA M432, roll 740), includes Edwin and "Licetta," probable siblings.

²⁰⁴ Henry Birkett–Claudia M. McClure, Steele Co., Minn., Marriages B:178 (FHL film 1,769,852). Eliza Carlton Hooker original, unprobated will, dated 8 May 1880, Westchester Co., N.Y., Wills, 1787–1941, Series 132, A-0154(86) F, folder 6, Westchester Co. Archives, Elmsford, identifies "Mrs. Claudia Marshall Birkett" as daughter of her sister Sarah Abbott of Owatonna, Minn.

²⁰⁵ Henry Birkett death cert., Minn., 1926, no. 15345, Div. of Vital Statistics, Minn. State Archives, St. Paul. "Business Pioneer Succumbs Wednesday," clipping dated 17 Dec. 1926, from unidentified newspaper from Steele Co. [Minn.] Historical Society obituary file (FHL film 4,137,815). *History of Steele and Waseca Counties, Minnesota* (note 194), 242–43. Henry Birkett marker, Forest Hill Cemetery, Owatonna, Minn., memorial 89,343,680, digital image, *Find A Grave*.

business and stock, which he later sold to her second husband, Henry Birkett.²⁰⁶ The Birketts lived from 1874 through 1885 in Owatonna. They moved south about 1888 to Austin, Minnesota, where Henry established a grocery business.²⁰⁷ Between 1905 and April 1910 the family moved to Pembina, Mahnomen County, Minnesota, where Henry was a bank president.²⁰⁸ In September 1919, when her brother petitioned to divide their mother's estate, Claudia was living in Ottawa, Ontario.²⁰⁹ A few months later, Henry and Claudia were in St. Petersburg, Pinellas County, Florida.²¹⁰ After Henry's death, Claudia lived with her daughter in Chicago.²¹¹

- ii. EDMUND HALE⁶ ABBOTT, born in Virginia 16 June 1849, probably in Farrowville or Front Royal; died in Owatonna 26 September 1928;²¹² married first in Owatonna 24 February 1876 JANET/JEANETTE GRACE GOUDIE,²¹³ born in Waukesha, Waukesha County, Wisconsin, 7 April 1854,²¹⁴ died in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha County, South Dakota, 4 June 1917, the daughter of William and Grace (Maitland) Goudie;²¹⁵ married second in Owatonna 28 November 1918 GEORGIA ANNA DEVORE,²¹⁶ born in Pennsylvania about 1871–1872, died probably in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California, 17 January 1952,²¹⁷ the daughter of Daniel and Merab M. (Beatty) DeVore.²¹⁸ Edmund worked as a

²⁰⁶ *History of Steele and Waseca Counties, Minnesota* (note 194), 185. The book refers to the owner of the jewelry business as Henry McClure and states that he died Oct. 1866. Claudia's husband Edwin McClure died that same month and year, suggesting the owner of the business was not Henry McClure, but Edwin.

²⁰⁷ H. and C. M. Birkett in the Ezra Abbott household, 1875 Minnesota state census (note 196). Henry Birkett household, 1880 U.S. census, Owatonna, Steele Co., Minn., ED 245, pp. 16–17, dw. 159, fam. 176 (NARA T9, roll 635). Henry Birkett household, 1885 Minnesota state census, Owatonna, Ward 4, Steele Co., p. 22, fam. 186, digital image, *Ancestry*. For the year of their move to Austin, "Obituary; Mrs. Sarah H. Abbott" (note 179). Henry Birkett household, 1895 Minnesota state census, Austin, Ward 2, Mower Co., p. 20, fam. 185, digital image, *Ancestry*.

²⁰⁸ Henry, Cl[audia] M., and Miles W. Birkett, 1905 Minnesota state census, Austin, Ward 2, Mower Co., p. 140, ED 4, lines 5–7, digital image, *Ancestry*. Henry Birkett household, 1910 U.S. census, Pembina, Mahnomen Co., Minn., p. 43 (stamped, verso), ED 90, sh. 3B, dw. 60, fam. 62 (NARA T624, roll 710).

²⁰⁹ Sarah H. Abbott estate file (note 198).

²¹⁰ Henry Birkette household, 1920 U.S. census, St. Petersburg, Pinellas Co., Fla., ED 133, sh. 16A, dw. 193, fam. 258 (NARA T625, roll 229).

²¹¹ Claudia M. Birkett in the John [T.] Lee household, 1930 U.S. census, Chicago, Cook Co., Ill., ED 16-127, sh. 5B, dw. 52, fam. 62 (NARA T626, roll 420).

²¹² Edman [sic] Abbott death cert., Minn., 1928, no. 15453, Div. of Vital Statistics, Minn. State Archives, St. Paul. "Obituary: Dr. Abbott, Early Resident, is Dead," clipping dated 28 Sept. 1928, from unidentified newspaper in Steele Co. [Minn.] Historical Society obituary file (FHL film 4,137,815). Edmund's likely birthplace was near Farrowville, where his parents bought land in July 1846 (Shacklett to Abbott [note 187]). The Abbotts were living in Fauquier Co. in June 1850 (Ezra Abbott household, 1850 U.S. census [note 188]). Edmund's obituary places his birth at "Elmore Virginia," which Ezra listed in his 15 Dec. 1851 letter to his brother (note 189). For birth in Front Royal, Abbott, *The Family Tree of Eliza Blunt Hooker* (note 182), 12.

²¹³ Edmund H. Abbott–Janet G. Goudie, Steele Co., Minn., Marriages B:394 (FHL film 1,769,852, item 2). His obituary (note 212) incorrectly states they married 24 Jan. 1876.

²¹⁴ Janet G. Abbott memorial, Forest Hill Cemetery, Owatonna, Minn., no. 73,617,109, digital image, *Find A Grave*; the birth date and place are listed in the memorial without a source.

²¹⁵ "Mrs. E. H. Abbott is Dead," *The Daily Argus-Leader* [Sioux Falls, S. Dak.], 5 June 1917, p. 8, col. 2. For parents, Abbott, *The Family Tree of Ezra Abbott* (note 180), unpaginated. Janet G. Abbott memorial (note 214).

²¹⁶ Edmund Hale Abbott–Georgia Anna DeVore, Steele Co., Minn., Marriages K:225 (FHL film 1,769,855, item 2).

²¹⁷ Edwin H. Abbot household, 1920 U.S. census, Owatonna, Ward 1, Steele Co., Minn., ED 134, sh. 2B, dw. 35, fam. 38 (NARA T625, roll 863), in which she was listed as age 48, born in Pa. Georgia Abbott death cert., Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., Calif., 1952, no. 1,008 (FHL film 2,372,045), which lists her age as "about 78" (born therefore about 1873–1874) and her birthplace as Pa.

²¹⁸ "Mrs. Johnson of Monrovia Dies," *Los Angeles* [Calif.] *Times*, 3 Jan. 1931, part 2, p. 11, col. 4, which states that Ida Rebecca Johnson (wife of Alec [sic] C. Johnson of Monrovia) was survived by her sister Mrs. E. H. Abbott of Monrovia. Georgia Devore was enumerated as sister-in-law in the Johnsons' household in 1910 (Alex C. Johnson household, 1910 U.S. census, Winona, Winona Co., Minn., ED 199, sh. 14B, dw./fam. 286 [NARA T624, roll 729]) and Georgia Abbott, widow, was enumerated as sister-in-law in the their household in 1930 (Alex C. Johnson household, 1930 U.S. census, Monrovia, Monrovia Twp., Los Angeles Co., Calif., ED 19-1160, sh. 5A, dw. 143, fam. 145 [NARA T626, roll 167]). Ida Rebecca Johnson death cert., Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., Calif., 1931, no. 259 (FHL film 2,139,863), lists Ida's parents as

watchmaker and jeweler in Owatonna before moving to Minneapolis after 1885.²¹⁹ He was still there in 1895, working as a jeweler,²²⁰ but returned by 1900 to Owatonna, where he was working as an optician in 1905.²²¹ After homesteading from about 1907 to 1911 in Presho, Lyman County, South Dakota,²²² Edmund lived briefly in Sioux Falls and in Silver City, Grant County, New Mexico, before returning about 1916–1917 to Owatonna.²²³ There he worked as an optician until approximately 1927.²²⁴ Stanley Hale Abbott, compiler of *The Descendants of Eliza Blunt Hooker*, was the son of Edmund Hale Abbott and his first wife.²²⁵

5. **RACHEL⁵ HOOKER** (William⁴, Samuel³, John², Henry¹) was born in New York City 4 June 1826, and died in Watseka, Iroquois County, Illinois, 30 June 1902, aged 76 years, 26 days.²²⁶ She married in Duane Street Methodist Episcopal Church, New York City, 14 November 1847 **WILLIAM W. HALSEY**.²²⁷ He was born in Morristown, Morris County, New Jersey, 3 March 1823, and died in Watseka 23 February 1874, the son of Henry and Lydia Hedges (Orr) Halsey.²²⁸

Rachel was in Lafayette, Tippecanoe County, Indiana, in March 1849, when her daughter Lydia Orr Halsey was born there,²²⁹ but returned soon after to Hanover, Morris County, New Jersey.²³⁰ The family left New Jersey

Daniel M. Devors [*sic*] and Amerab [*sic*] Beatty. Georgia Anna was listed as daughter in the Devore household in 1880 and 1900 (D. M. Devore household, 1880 U.S. census, Cochranon Borough, Crawford Co., Pa., ED 93, p. 1, dw./fam. 1 [NARA T9, roll 1119]; Mrs. D. Devore household, 1900 U.S. census, Cochranon Borough, Crawford Co., Pa., ED 10, sh. 1A–B, dw. 133, fam. 135 [NARA T623, roll 1399]).

²¹⁹ Edmund H. Abbott household, 1880 U.S. census, Owatonna, Steele Co., Minn., ED 245, p. 53, dw. 509, fam. 575 (NARA T9, roll 635). Edmond H. Abbott household, 1885 Minnesota state census, Owatonna, Ward 4, Steele Co., p. 37, fam. 308, digital image, *Ancestry. History of Steele and Waseca Counties, Minnesota* (note 194), 185, states that he moved about 1885 to Minneapolis.

²²⁰ Edmond H. Abbott household, 1895 Minnesota state census, Minneapolis, Ward 11, Hennepin Co., p. 87, digital image, *Ancestry*.

²²¹ Edmund H. Abbott household, 1900 U.S. census, Owatonna, Ward 2, Steele Co., Minn., ED 134, sh. 3A, dw. 44, fam. 46 (NARA T623, roll 793). Edmond Abbott household, 1905 Minnesota state census, Owatonna, Ward 2, Steele Co., ED 2, p. 50, digital image, *Ancestry*.

²²² Edmund H. Abbott household, 1910 U.S. census, Presho, Ward 3, Lyman Co., S. Dak., ED 61, sh. 1A, dw./fam. 8 (NARA T624, roll 1484). His homestead and residence at Presho are noted in Abbott, *The Family Tree of Eliza Blunt Hooker* (note 182), 12.

²²³ *Polk-Avery Directory Co.'s Sioux Falls City Directory, 1913* (Sioux Falls, S. Dak.: Polk-Avery Directory Co., 1913), 47. For Silver City, Abbott, *The Family Tree of Eliza Blunt Hooker* (note 182), 12. According to his obituary (note 212), Edmund returned to Owatonna eleven years before his death.

²²⁴ Edwin H. Abbot household, 1920 U.S. census (note 217). "Obituary: Dr. Abbott, Early Resident, is Dead" (note 212).

²²⁵ Abbott, *The Family Tree of Ezra Abbott* (note 180). Stanley Hale Abbott birth (born 12 Apr. 1893, filed 6 June 1938), Minn. Health Dept. of Vital Statistics, Births, Jan.–Apr. 1893 (FHL film 1,498,828).

²²⁶ "Hooker Bible Record" (note 70), 19. "Death of Mrs. Halsey," clipping, *Iroquois County Times-Democrat* [Watsseka, Ill.], 4 July 1902, p. and col. not given, and "Death of Mrs. Halsey," clipping, *The Watsseka* [Ill.] *Republican*, undated, p. and col. not given, both from Iroquois Co. Genealogical Society, Watsseka (ICGS).

²²⁷ Wm. H. [*sic*] Halsey–Rachel Hooker marriage, Records of the Methodist Episcopal Church, New York City, New York Genealogical and Biographical Society transcriptions, 5:206 (FHL film 17,780). The date, place, and minister's name are consistent with "Hooker Bible Record" (note 70), 19. Rachel's obituary incorrectly states the couple married in Morristown, N.J. ("Death of Mrs. Halsey," *Iroquois County Times-Democrat* [note 226]).

²²⁸ Wm. W. Halsey death notice, clipping, *Iroquois Times* [Watsseka, Ill.], 28 Feb. 1874, p. and col. not given, from ICGS. Rachel Halsey petition, 16 Mar. 1873, in William Halsey estate, Iroquois Co., Ill., Probate Files (1870–1894), Box 34, ICGS. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part 2* (Morristown: privately published, 1885), 98. Jacob Lafayette Halsey and Edmund Drake Halsey, *Thomas Halsey of Hertfordshire, England, and Southampton, Long Island, 1591–1679* . . . (Morristown, N.J.: privately published, 1895), 105, 330.

²²⁹ Halsey and Halsey, *Thomas Halsey of Hertfordshire, England, and Southampton* (note 228), 330.

²³⁰ Lydia Halsey household, 1850 U.S. census, Hanover, Morris Co., N.J., p. 345 (penned), p. 172 (stamped), dw. 561, fam. 645 (NARA M432, roll 458).

for Illinois likely after 1855,²³¹ but before 4 November 1858, when they were residents of Monticello, Piatt County.²³² By 1870 the family moved to “Old Middleport” (now Watseka), Iroquois County.²³³ After William’s death in 1874, Rachel and her children remained in Watseka.²³⁴ In 1900 Rachel was living in the home of her son-in-law and daughter William H. and Lillian (Halsey) Body in Belmont, Iroquois County.²³⁵

Children of William W. and Rachel⁵ (Hooker) Halsey:²³⁶

- i. LYDIA ORR⁶ HALSEY, born in Lafayette, Indiana, 12 March 1849; died there 14 March 1849.²³⁷
- ii. AUGUSTA CARLTON⁶ HALSEY, born in Lafayette 17 March 1850; died 31 December 1907, probably in Watseka;²³⁸ married in Iroquois County 23 May 1875 GEORGE C. IGOU,²³⁹ born in Pennsylvania 31 August 1846, died in Watseka 6 March 1917.²⁴⁰ The Igous raised their family in Watseka, where George had a cement business.²⁴¹
- iii. GEORGE FRANKLIN⁶ HALSEY, born in Morristown, New Jersey, 5 September 1852;²⁴² died in Washington, D.C., 9 September 1936, and was buried in Cedar Hill Cemetery, Suitland, Prince George’s County, Maryland;²⁴³ married first 26 May 1875, probably in Tippecanoe County, Indiana, MARY JULIET DEHART,²⁴⁴ born in Mason, Warren County, Ohio, 23 January 1862, died in Los Angeles,

²³¹ William W. Halsey household, 1855 New Jersey state census, Morris Co., Elect. Dist. 2 (Hanover and Pequannock), p. 4 (FHL film 802,945).

²³² William W. Halsey and Henry Hooker to Mary J. Piatt, mortgage, 4 Nov. 1858, Piatt Co., Ill., Deeds H:12–13 (FHL film 987,244). The Halseys lived in Monticello in 1860 (Wm. Halsey household, 1860 U.S. census, Monticello, Piatt Co., Ill., pp. 100–101 [penned], dw./fam. 639 [NARA M653, roll 220]).

²³³ William Halsey household, 1870 U.S. census, Middleport Twp., Iroquois Co., Ill., p. 11 (penned), p. 383 (stamped), dw./fam. 70 (NARA M593, roll 231).

²³⁴ Rachael Halsey household, 1880 U.S. census (note 168).

²³⁵ William H. Body household, 1900 U.S. census, Belmont Twp., Iroquois Co., Ill., ED 6, sh. 8B, dw. 174, fam. 175 (NARA T623, roll 307). Mrs. Halsey obituaries (note 226).

²³⁶ William Halsey estate (note 228). In the final settlement, 15 Nov. 1877, William’s widow identified his children as Lillie Halsey, Augusta C. Igou, Alice M. Halsey, and George F. Halsey. The 1900 census (note 235) and Rachel’s obituaries (note 226) indicate she was the mother of four children, but those records probably exclude the daughter who lived only two days.

²³⁷ Halsey and Halsey, *Thomas Halsey of Hertfordshire, England, and Southampton* (note 228), 330.

²³⁸ “Mrs. George Igou Pneumonia Victim,” undated clipping from unidentified newspaper, from ICGS. Halsey and Halsey, *Thomas Halsey of Hertfordshire, England, and Southampton* (note 228), 330. Augusta C. Igou marker, Oak Hill Cemetery, Watseka, Ill., memorial 21,534,061, digital image, *Find A Grave*. Citing no sources, Abbott incorrectly places her birth on 17 Mar. 1863 (Abbott, *The Family Tree of Eliza Blunt Hooker* [note 182], 23).

²³⁹ George C. Igou–Augusta C. Halsey, Iroquois Co., Ill., Marriages A:113 (FHL film 1,321,548, item 2).

²⁴⁰ “George C. Igou” and “Igou Funeral This Morning,” undated clippings from unidentified newspapers, no col. or page given, from ICGS. George Igou household, 1900 U.S. census, Watseka, Middleport Twp., Iroquois Co., Ill., ED 20, sh. 13B, dw. 322, fam. 339 (NARA T623, roll 307). George C. Igou marker, Oak Hill Cemetery, Watseka, Ill., memorial 21,534,063, digital image, *Find A Grave*.

²⁴¹ Rachael Halsey household, 1880 U.S. census (note 168). George Igou household, 1900 U.S. census (note 240). George Igo [sic] in the Myron Igo [sic] household, 1910 U.S. census, Watseka, Ward 2, Middleport Twp., Iroquois Co. Ill., ED 81, sh. 7A, dw./fam. 170 (NARA T624, roll 292).

²⁴² Halsey and Halsey, *Thomas Halsey of Hertfordshire, England, and Southampton* (note 228), 330. The year of birth is supported by censuses: “G Halsey” (age 8) in the Wm. Halsey household, 1860 U.S. census (note 232). George Halsey (age 18) in the William Halsey household, 1870 U.S. census (note 233). George F. Halsey household, 1900 U.S. census, Washington, D.C., ED 89, sh. 11B, dw. 219, fam. 263 (NARA T623, roll 162); his reported birth in “Sep 1857” is likely incorrect, based on other records. He was not found in the 1880 U.S. census. Abbott, *The Family Tree of Eliza Blunt Hooker* (note 182), 23, citing no sources, places his birth incorrectly in 1870.

²⁴³ George F. Halsey death notice, *The Sunday Star* [Washington, D.C.], 13 Sept. 1936, p. A-10, col. 1.

²⁴⁴ George F. Halsey–Mary J. DeHart, Tippecanoe Co., Ind., Marriages 14:590 (FHL film 872,054). Their marriage by Methodist Episcopal pastor F. M. Rule of St. Paul’s Church, Lafayette, suggests George and Mary may have married there. See “St. Paul’s Church Entertains M. E. Conference; Fire Cheated It of Same Honor 23 Years Ago,” *Journal and Courier* [Lafayette, Ind.], 26 Sept. 1923, p. 2, cols. 2–3. For her middle name (without a source), Mary Juliet Dehart Lightner memorial, Grand View Memorial Park and Crematory, Glendale, Calif., no. 47,539,023, *Find A Grave*.

California, 12 April 1940,²⁴⁵ the daughter of Gideon and Malinda (Patten) DeHart;²⁴⁶ George and Mary apparently divorced before 4 November 1896, when George married second in Newnan, Coweta County, Georgia, JESSIE A. JACKSON,²⁴⁷ born in Atlanta, Fulton County, Georgia, July 1873,²⁴⁸ died in Miami, Dade (now Miami-Dade) County, Florida, 27 November 1946,²⁴⁹ the daughter of Charles William and Mary J. (Powell) Jackson;²⁵⁰ George and Jessie divorced probably between June 1908 and 15 April 1910 (when Jessie J. Donahue was enumerated in the Borough of Queens, New York City, wife of John L. Donahue),²⁵¹ and George married third in Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland, 8 February 1912 HARRIETT PEALE CARROLL,²⁵² born in Rockingham County, Virginia, 18 May 1877,²⁵³ living in Washington, D.C., about 1937,²⁵⁴ the daughter of James W. and Mary C. (Hickel) Carroll.²⁵⁵ George worked as a newspaper typesetter and printer.²⁵⁶ He moved frequently after 1880, living in Denver; Portland, Oregon; and Atlanta.²⁵⁷ By 1900 he was working as a compositor in Washington, D.C.,²⁵⁸ but was in Jefferson County, Alabama, in June 1905, when he was appointed to a clerical job in Panama for the Panama Canal

²⁴⁵ Mary D. Lightner death cert., Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., Calif., 1940, no. 5379 (FHL film 5,599,414).

²⁴⁶ Mary D. Lightner death cert. (note 245). "Death of Mrs. Malinda DeHart," *The Warren Review* [Williamsport, Ind.], 30 Dec. 1896, p. 8, col. 2, which identifies Mrs. Mary Halsey of Los Angeles as a daughter. "In Memoriam: Dr. Jacob DeHart," *The Warren Republican* [Williamsport, Ind.], 7 Jan. 1904, p. 4, col. 1, which identifies a sister as "Mrs. Mary Lightner, physician, of Los Angeles, Cal.," and their parents as Gideon and Malinda (Patten) DeHart.

²⁴⁷ George F. Holsey [sic]—Jessie A. Jackson, Coweta Co., Ga., Marriages (White) J:359, digital image, *Ancestry*.

²⁴⁸ For birth month and year, George F. Halsey household, 1900 U.S. census (note 242). For birthplace, Jessie Ann Donahue entry, SSN 261-26-3226, "U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007," database, *Ancestry*. For residence with her likely parents, William C. Jackson household, 1880 U.S. census, Militia Dist. 755, Coweta Co., Ga., ED 43, p. 45, dw. 381, fam. 383 (NARA T9, roll 142). The Social Security database lists her birth as July 1875, but her age listed in the 1880 census supports 1873.

²⁴⁹ Mrs. Jessie Donahue obituary, *Miami* [Fla.] *Daily News*, 29 Nov. 1946, p. 6B, cols. 5–6. Her second husband's obituary identifies her as "the former Miss Jessie Jackson, of Atlanta, Ga." (John L. Donahue obituary, *The Hartford* [Conn.] *Courant*, 15 Aug. 1944, p. 4, cols. 1–2).

²⁵⁰ For father's name, "From a Social Standpoint," *The Atlanta* [Ga.] *Constitution*, 5 Nov. 1896, p. 9, col. 2. Jessie Ann Donahue entry, "U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007" (note 248), lists her parents as William C. Jackson and Mary J. Powell.

²⁵¹ George and Jessie were married as of June 1908, when he was working in Panama ("Handy," *Herald and Advertiser* [Newnan, Ga.], 5 June 1908, p. 6, col. 3). Jessie joined him in Panama, but returned alone to the U.S. in Oct., bound for Atlanta, Ga. (Jessie Halsey, SS *Heredia*, arriving 12 Oct. 1908, list A, Passenger Lists of Vessels Arriving at New Orleans, Louisiana, 1903–1945 [NARA T905, roll 23]). Jessie J. Donahue in the Martin K. Donahue household, 1910 U.S. census, New York City, Borough of Queens, Queens Co., N.Y., ED 1286, sh. 14B, dw. 318, fam. 327 (NARA T624, roll 1065). Although Jessie and her husband were enumerated as married in 1910, they may be the couple of the same names who married by license granted in Fulton Co., Ga., in 1916 (John L. Donahue–Jessie A. Jackson, 28 June 1916, Fulton Co., Ga., Marriages W:204, digital image, *Ancestry*). George was enumerated in 1910 as married, although no wife was in his household (Geo. F. Halsey household, 1910 U.S. census, Washington, D.C., ED 111, sh. 10B, dw. 151, fam. 176 [NARA T624, roll 152]). By Feb. 1912, he was divorced ("Marriage License," *The* [Baltimore, Md.] *Sun*, 4 Feb. 1912, p. 8, col. 2).

²⁵² "Crowds Gape at Brid[e]," *The Washington* [D.C.] *Post*, 8 Feb. 1912, p. 2, col. 4. The couple drew a crowd in Washington's Union Station as they walked, dressed "in bridal garb," through the waiting room to a taxicab.

²⁵³ Harriett Carroll Halsey (SSN 577-32-4284) and Harriett Peale Halsey (SSN 577-32-3299) entries, "U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007," database, *Ancestry*.

²⁵⁴ *Boyd's District of Columbia Directory 1938* (Washington, D.C.: R. L. Polk and Co., 1938), 541.

²⁵⁵ Harriett Carroll Halsey and Harriett Peale Halsey entries, "U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007" (note 253). "Maurertown: J. W. Carroll Dead," *Shenandoah Herald* [Woodstock, Va.], 2 Apr. 1909, p. 2, col. 2. "Crowds Gape at Brid[e]" (note 252).

²⁵⁶ Geo. F. Halsey household, 1910 U.S. census (note 251).

²⁵⁷ *Corbett and Ballenger's Twelfth Annual Denver City Directory . . . for 1884* (Denver, Col.: Corbett and Ballenger, 1884), 61, 319. *Portland City Directory . . . 1886* (Portland, Ore.: R. L. Polk and Co., 1886), 234. "Workingmen in Council," *The Oregonian* [Portland, Ore.], 8 Mar. 1890, p. 10, col. 2. Holsey–Jackson marriage (note 247).

²⁵⁸ George F. Halsey household, 1900 U.S. census (note 242).

Commission.²⁵⁹ In 1908 he was placed in charge of “the printing office under the Isthmian Canal Commission.”²⁶⁰ He returned in 1909 to Washington,²⁶¹ where he remained until his death.²⁶²

- iv. MARY ALICE “ALLIE”²⁶ HALSEY, born in Morristown 25 May 1855; died in Ottawa, La Salle County, Illinois, 5 July 1898, and was buried in Summitview Cemetery there; married in Watseka 26 November 1878 JOEL HENRY CALKINS,²⁶³ born in Ottawa, Illinois, 29 January 1849, died there 16 August 1918, the son of Moses D. and Corinthia (Clafin) Calkins.²⁶⁴ After their marriage, Mary Alice and her husband moved to Vermilion County, Illinois, where he worked as a clerk in a bookstore in 1880.²⁶⁵
- v. LILLIAN “LILLIE”²⁶ HALSEY, born in Monticello, Illinois, 7 January 1860; died in Money Creek, McLean County, Illinois, 30 December 1930; married at her mother’s home in Watseka 13 January 1881 WILLIAM HENRY BODY,²⁶⁶ born in Woodland, Iroquois County, 4 November 1858, died there 2 August 1909,²⁶⁷ the son of John and Sarelda (Phillips) Body.²⁶⁸ After their marriage, Lillian and William lived in Belmont, Iroquois County, where they owned a farm.²⁶⁹ Lillian and William were buried in Body Cemetery, Woodland.²⁷⁰

(To be continued)

²⁵⁹ “Like Half Holiday,” *The Evening Star* [Washington, D.C.], 17 July 1905, p. 3, cols. 5–6. George Franklin Halsey service card, “United States, Panama Canal Zone, Employment Records and Sailing lists, 1905–1937,” database with images, *FamilySearch* (<http://www.familysearch.org>), citing RG 185: National Personnel Records Center, St. Louis, Missouri, box 16 (1904–1920).

²⁶⁰ “Government Printing Office,” *The Washington* [D.C.] *Times*, 26 Apr. 1908, sect. 3, p. 6, col. 5 (end).

²⁶¹ “Foreman Halsey Ordered Home,” *The Evening Star* [Washington, D.C.], 30 Nov. 1909, p. 24, col. 3.

²⁶² George F. Halsey household, 1930 U.S. census, Washington, D.C., ED 243, sh. 9A, dw. 127, fam. 164 (NARA T626, roll 298). *Boyd’s District of Columbia Directory . . . 1936* (Washington, D.C.: R. L. Polk: 1936), 965.

²⁶³ Halsey and Halsey, *Thomas Halsey of Hertfordshire, England, and Southampton* (note 228), 330. Joel Henry Calkins–Mary Alice Halsey, Iroquois Co., Ill., Marriages B:19 (FHL film 1,321,548, item 3). *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N. J., Part 2* (note 228), 98. Mrs. Allie Halsey Calkins obituary, clipping from *Watsseka Republican*, 6 July 1898, p. and col. not given, from ICGS. Mary A. Calkins marker, Summitview Cemetery, Ottawa, Ill., memorial 66,746,237, digital image, *Find A Grave*.

²⁶⁴ Joel Henry Calkins death cert., La Salle Co., Ill., 1918, no. 2844 (FHL film 2,315,599). Calkins–Halsey marriage (note 263).

²⁶⁵ J. H. Calkins household, 1880 U.S. census, Grant Twp., Vermilion Co., Ill., ED 216, p. 2, dw./fam. 14 (NARA T9, roll 255).

²⁶⁶ William H. Body–Lillian Halsey, Iroquois Co., Ill., Marriages B:65 (FHL film 1,321,548, item 3). Lillian Body death cert., McLean Co., Ill., 1930, no. 45744 (FHL film 1,653,488). Halsey and Halsey, *Thomas Halsey of Hertfordshire, England, and Southampton* (note 228), 330. William H. Body household, 1900 U.S. census (note 235). Abbott, *The Family Tree of Eliza Blunt Hooker* (note 182), 23, refers to her as “Lillian Alice,” and, citing no sources, reports she was born in Watseka, Ill., and died in Towanda, Ill., 30 Dec. 1931.

²⁶⁷ “William Body Dies of Cancer,” clipping from *Iroquois* [Ill.] *Times Democrat*, 6 Aug. 1909, p. and col. not given, from ICGS. “William Henry Body,” clipping from *Watsseka Republican*, 11 Aug. 1909, p. and col. not given, from ICGS.

²⁶⁸ Body–Halsey marriage (note 266). *Portrait and Biographical Record of Iroquois County, Illinois . . .* (Chicago: Lake City Pub., 1893), 735.

²⁶⁹ William H. Body household, 1900 U.S. census (note 235). Lillian Body household, 1910 U.S. census, Belmont, Iroquois Co., Ill., ED 66, sh. 10A, dw./fam. 129 (NARA T624, roll 292).

²⁷⁰ Lillian Body and William H. Body markers, Body Cemetery, Woodland, Ill., memorials 43,736,263 and 20,715,772, digital images, *Find A Grave*.

PUTNAM COUNTY, NEW YORK, CLERK RECEIPT BOOK, 1821–1827

CONTRIBUTED BY CHIP ROWE

(continued from THE RECORD 149:234)

[59]	24 Dec. 1825	Edward Downs vs. Lockwood Austin (\$3.87½) ²⁷
	16 Jan. 1826	Asher Gilbert vs. Richard Douglass (\$2.00)
[60]	16 Jan. 1826	Asher Gilbert vs. Reuben Kelly (\$8.00)
		Levi Baker paid costs
	23 Jan. 1826	Asher Gilbert vs. Seth Robinson (\$4.00)
[61]	25 Jan. 1826	Thomas W. Taylor vs. Richard Douglass (\$5.41)
	25 Jan. 1826	Jesse Dykeman vs. Richard Douglass (\$0.66)
[62]	25 Jan. 1826	Asher Gilbert vs. Benajah Hoskins (\$2.00)
	25 Jan. 1826	Jesse Dykeman vs. Benajah Hoskins (\$0.79)
[63]	25 Jan. 1826	Asahel Cole vs. Moses C. Robinson, Asa Robinson & Edward Robinson (\$6.01 court costs)
	2 Feb. 1826	James Coldwell vs. Rufus Evans (\$32.60)
[64]	6 Feb. 1826	John Frost Jun ^r . vs. Thomas W. Paddock (\$1.12½)
	6 Feb. 1826	John Frost Jun ^r . vs. Lewis Reynolds (\$7.96)
[65]	9 Feb. 1826	Asher Gilbert vs. Solomon Disbrow (\$1.00)
	27 Feb. 1826	Samuel Barrett & Marcus Barrett vs. Asa Adams & Isaac Adams (\$30.22) [signed:] Samuel Barret [<i>sic</i>]
[66]	1 Mar. 1826	William Watts vs. Erastus Smith (\$21.63)
	1 Mar. 1826	Lewis Ludington vs. Joseph Kirkam (\$3.75)
[67]	29 Mar. 1826	Walker Todd & Solomon Fowler vs. William Wood (\$14.19)
	30 Mar. 1826	Frederic Luddington & Lewis Ludington vs. William Wood (\$11.08)
[68]	10 Apr. 1826	Jacob Ellis vs. Stephen Reed (\$0.86) [signed:] J. Ellis
	1 May 1826	William Watts vs. William Sutton (\$30.69), defendant's written confession proved by Uriah Rogers
[69]	25 May 1826	Ezra Brunson vs. John Weeks (\$7.75) [signed:] Ezra Brunson
	29 May 1826	Reuben Organ vs. Benjamin Dean (\$1.00)

²⁷ The top of this page is labeled "Carmel–December 24, 1825."

- [70] 1 June 1826 Rensselaer [*sic*] Smith vs. Hiram Purdy (\$2.65)
 6 June 1826 Hiram Waring vs. James Earley (\$14.16)
 [signed:] Hiram Waring
- [71] 17 June 1826 Hiram Cole vs. Moses F. Reed (\$1.72)
 15 June 1826 John Owen vs. William A. Marr (\$0.12½)
- [72] 14 July 1826 Henry B. Cawles & Jeremiah Hine vs. Isaac Crosby
 (\$15.78)
 19 July 1826 Ezra Brunson vs. Roger Cowen (\$0.56) "Capt.
 Bronson" paid Justice's fee "except 8 cents"
- [73] 20 July 1826 Uriah Rogers vs. Thomas W. Tailor (\$34.41) "An
 appeal entered in this cause July 27th 1826"
 29 July 1826 Charles Minor vs. Ebenezer Robinson (\$15.03)
 [signed:] Charles Minor
- [74] 1 Aug. 1826 William Raymond vs. Elias Sloat (\$43.33)
 1 Aug. 1826 Edmund Price vs. Susan Wardwell (\$36.00) "W
 Todd paid Price \$10.00 on this judg^t 16 July 1827.
 B Boyd paid W Todd \$10 on this judg^t 14 Aug^t
 1827[.] Balance paid by Boyd to Todd Sep^t 1827"
- [75] 5 Aug. 1826 John Lawrence Jnr. vs. Isaac Hall, Alvah
 Trowbridge & James Haines, Trustees of school
 district number 7th in S.E. [Southeast] "The parties
 all appeared but James Haines Summons served on
 him by reading" (\$13.56) [signed:] John Lawrence
- 7 Aug. 1826 Isaac Morgan vs. Alfred Lewis (\$17.50)
- [76] 11 Sept. 1826 Ezra Brunson vs. Augustus Fisher (\$0.60)
 15 Sept. 1826 James Raymond & Morgan L. Raymond vs. Joseph
 Light (\$10.75)
- [77] 28 Sept. 1826 John Reynolds vs. Reuben Travis & Nathan Smith
 (\$9.75) [signed:] John Reynolds
 16 Oct. 1826 Mentor W. Hazen vs. Alexander Ganong (\$3.00
 "by a jury") "Recd. November 13th 1826 the
 damages & five dollars cash for ptff & my dfts.
 fees[.] [horizontal line across the page] Rec. my
 damages & cost all but constables fees"
 [signed:] Mentor W. Hazen
- [78] 21 Oct. 1826 Major Eglestone vs. John Dykeman (\$15.00)
 26 Oct. 1826 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Isacker Mereck (\$38.28) Note
 proved by Benjamin Dykeman
- [79] 10 Nov. 1826 Abraham Everett vs. Josiah Caragan (\$2.37½)
 20 Nov. 1826 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Cornelius Williams (\$8.00)
- [80] 1 Dec. 1826 William Raymond vs. Thomas Williams (\$20.81)
 18 Dec. 1826 Ezra Brunson vs. Benjamin Bounds (\$1.85)
 [signed:] Ezra Brunson

- [81] 6 Jan. 1827 John Cole vs. Jesse Dykeman (\$6.50) “Rec^d the above—sent the same by his father May 26th, 1827”
6 Jan. 1827 John Smalley vs. Elijah Dean (\$9.00)
[signed:] Charles Minor
- [82] 9 Jan. 1827 Herman R. Stephens vs. William Evans (\$11.13)
9 Jan. 1827 Hiram Waring vs. William Evans (\$10.72)
- [83] 15 Jan. 1827 Peter S. Kent vs. Lewis Stebbens Jr. (\$0.06)
16 Jan. 1827 Elizabeth Birtch vs. Ebenezer Gray. “The plaintiff defendant obtained judgment for his costs” of \$2.59½.
- [84] 25 Jan. 1827 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Curtis R. Whitney (\$4.12)
25 Jan. 1827 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Henry Brown (\$3.40)
- [85] 3 Feb. 1827 Abraham Everett vs. Augustin W. Hazelton (\$5.35)
7 Mar. 1827 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Alfred Lewis (\$66.06)
- [86] 10 Mar. 1827 Worden Kelly vs. Jesse Dykeman (\$1.75)
10 Mar. 1827 Eleazer Baldwin vs. Cornelius Travis (\$8.44). Note proved by Reuben Baldwin
- [87] 12 Mar. 1827 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Daniel Brown (\$4.96)
16 Mar. 1827 Uriah Townsend vs. Peter Waring (\$2.88). Note given by J. Townsend and P. Waring
- [88] 16 Mar. 1827 Jacob Dansky Jr. vs. Alfred Lewis (\$9.62)
16 Mar. 1827 Herman R. Stephens vs. Alfred Lewis (\$10.36)
- [89] 16 Mar. 1827 Charles Minor vs. Silas Dean (defendant judgment for costs, no amount given)
16 Mar. 1827 John Dougherty vs. Hiram B. Gray (defendant judgment for costs of \$1.37)
23 Mar. 1827 Thomas J. Pearce vs. Samuel Wilson Jr. (\$13.21)
[signed:] Jefferson Pierce
- [90] 26 Mar. 1827 Samuel Washburn vs. Lewis Curry (\$5.85)
2 Apr. 1827 Charles Minor vs. Isacker Merick (\$14.85)
“Confession by his attorney Hiram Cole”
- [91] 9 Apr. 1827 Barnabas Carver vs. Reuben Travis & Nathan Smith (\$48.94) “on a note Hiram Cole witness”
[signed:] Barnabas Carver
18 Apr. 1827 Charles Everett vs. Peter Baker (\$33.00)
- [92] 30 Apr. 1827 John Owen vs. Orrison Ellis (\$4.94)
30 Apr. 1827 John Owen vs. Lewis Crane (\$21.46)
30 Apr. 1827 John Owen vs. Tartulus Nickerson (\$9.85)
30 Apr. 1827 John Owen vs. Abraham Ganong (\$11.74)
- [93] 30 Apr. 1827 John Owen vs. Ennis McCall (\$4.95)
30 Apr. 1827 John Owen vs. Nathan Mead (\$1.22)
30 Apr. 1827 John Owen vs. Daniel V. Ganong (\$10.10)
30 Apr. 1827 Isaac Cander Jr. vs. Samuel Vail (\$11.30)

- [94] 30 Apr. 1827 John Owen vs. Alanson Ganong (\$13.96)
 11 May 1827 Hiram B. Gray vs. Edward Downs (\$14.00)²⁸
- [95] 11 May 1827 Edward Downs vs. James B. Fowler (\$1.50)
 [signed:] Sylvenus Townsend “to whom the
 judgment has been assigned”
 14 May 1827 Edward Downs vs. Nathan Brooks (\$3.22)
- [96] 14 May 1827 William Drew Jnr. vs. Peter Baker (\$18.00)
 12 May 1827 Horace Smith vs. Orrison Ellis (\$1.25)
 [signed:] Horace Smith
- [97] 18 May 1827 Morgan L. Raymond vs. Charles Hutchinson
 (\$5.30). “on a note which James Hains appeared to
 have Warranted.”
 18 May 1827 Henry Lewis vs. Jason Ferguson (\$1.00)
- [98] 19 May 1827 Walker Todd vs. Edward Downs (\$11.83) “Recd
 the above in full except Justus fees which I did not
 receive W. Todd”
 19 May 1827 Lucy Gregory vs. Edward Downs (\$17.05)
- [99] 21 May 1827 Hiram Cole vs. Reuben Travis (\$8.22). By
 confession of his attorney Elias Knapp.
 [signed:] Hiram Cole
 5 May 1827 Barnabas Carver Jr. vs. Elias Sloat (\$40.54)
- [100] 24 May 1827 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Samuel Wilson Jnr. (\$10.32)
 [signed:] Thomas W. Tailor
 14 May 1827 John Owen vs. Timothy Park (\$23.18)
- [101] 14 May 1827 James Raymond, Harry Waring & Charles Minor vs.
 James Steadwell (\$1.97)
 25 May 1827 Edward Downs vs. Joseph Kirkum (\$9.45);
 judgment assigned to Lucy Gregory
- [102] 25 May 1827 Elias Knapp vs. Michael Sloat (\$6.27) [signed:] Elias
 Knapp
 25 May 1827 Herman R. Stephens vs. William Wood (\$2.78)
- [103] 26 May 1827 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Isaac Ferguson (\$2.12½)
 [signed:] Thomas W. Tailor
 31 May 1827 Harry Waring, James Raymond & Charles Minor vs.
 John Carrigan (\$1.03)
- [104] 31 May 1827 Harry Waring, James Raymond & Charles Minor vs.
 Holmes Frost (\$0.22) “by the proof of J. Carrigan”
 11 June 1827 John Owen vs. James Gregory (\$2.38)
- [105] 11 June 1827 John Owen vs. Elihu Haines (\$9.67)
 13 June 1827 Bradley F. Whitney vs. Marcus Warren (\$2.00)
 [signed:] Bradley F. Whitney

²⁸ A torn slip of scratch paper was laid into the book between this and the following page. The online PDF of the receipt book (<http://www.putnamcountyny.com/countyhistorian>) includes images of the scratch paper.

- [106] 14 June 1827 John Morgan vs. Elias Sloom (\$48.49) [signed:] John Morgan
 16 June 1827 Samuel Washburn vs. Daniel Ganong (\$4.50), “by confession of [constable] Elias Knapp”
- [107] 22 June 1827 John Owen vs. Isaac Tillford (\$2.00)
 30 June 1827 Lewis Constant & James M. Nelson vs. David Baldwin (\$39.52) “Recd the above as agent for plaintiffs . . . [signed:] James Hughson”
- [108] 12 July 1827 Charles Minor vs. Joseph Swift (\$10.06) [signed:] Charly Minor (26 Aug. 1828); [signed:] Charles Minor (17 May 1830)
 13 July 1827 Charles Minor vs. Elijah Morgan (\$0.62½). “Took Joshua Cole’s note for the above.” “Recd a note for the remainder.” [signed:] Charles Minor
- [109] 28 July 1827 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Martin Shear (\$3.01)
 30 July 1827 Elisha Hulst vs. Caleb Hawks (defendant for costs) [signed:] Caleb Hawks
- [110] 11 Aug. 1827 Herman R. Stephens vs. Archibald Birdsall 2^d (\$0.50)
 13 Aug. 1827 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Major Eglestone (\$5.38½)
- [111] 17 Aug. 1827 John Smalley vs. Isaac Smalley (defendant costs by jury, \$2.77) “Recd the above by Charles Minor” [signed:] Isaac Smalley
 21 Aug. 1827 Charles Minor vs. Samuel Hall (\$5.12½)
- [112] 25 Aug. 1827 Ira Crane vs. John Swift (\$5.46) “I sent to Mr. Crane \$4 by Mr. Anson B. Crane & 25 cents”²⁹
 25 Aug. 1827 Abraham Hopkins vs. John Henion (\$7.74) [signed:] Abraham Hopkins
- [113] 8 Sept. 1827 Arnold Kinson³⁰ vs. Henry Brown (\$0.78)
 24 Sept. 1827 Frederick Ludington & Lewis Ludington vs. Thomas W. Tailor, Sheriff (\$18.08) [signed:] F & L Ludington
- [114] 1 Oct. 1827 Jacob Dauchy Jnr. vs. Jeremiah Frost (\$1.72)
 1 Oct. 1827 Jacob Dauchy Jnr. vs. Holmes Frost (\$1.78)
- [115] 6 Oct. 1827 Herman R. Stephens vs. Samuel Townsend (\$6.76)
 11 Oct. 1827 Jacob Dauchy Jnr. vs. Nathan Sprague (\$1.60)

²⁹ This entry includes a note that “Judgment entered on this again July 26 1830 JMorehouse JP,” suggesting that Morehouse used this book beyond 1827.

³⁰ This surname may be Kinion, perhaps referring to Arnold Kinyon, who was enumerated in the Town of Patterson in 1820 (Arnold Kinyon household, 1820 U.S. census, Town of Patterson, Putnam Co., N.Y., p. 35 [NARA M33, roll 79]).

- [116] 19 Oct. 1827 Horace Smith vs. Joshua Townsend (\$1.12½)
[signed:] Horace Smith
19 Oct. 1827 Charles Miner vs. Samuel Townsend (\$1.55). "The parties called dft. did not appear served by reading. The Plaintiff demanded for 12/5 a balance on Book. B. Dykeman sworn says defendant says he owed Plantff [*sic*] something like \$3.00 ~~cents~~." [signed:] Charles Minor
- [117] 26 Oct. 1827 Herman R. Stephens vs. James Gregory (\$1.00)
26 Oct. 1827 Samuel Washburn vs. Isachar Merrick (\$6.16)
- [118] 2 Nov. 1827 Charles Minor vs. James Gregory (\$4.01)
2 Nov. 1827 Charles Minor vs. Isaac Ferguson (\$4.00)
[signed:] Charles Minor
- [119] 2 Nov. 1827 Charles Minor vs. Simeon Brooks (\$4.87½)
[signed:] Charles Minor
2 Nov. 1827 Charles Minor vs. Sutton Vail (\$1.34)
- [120] 2 Nov. 1827 Charles Minor vs. John Acker (\$3.42)
[signed:] Charles Minor
2 Nov. 1827 Charles Minor vs. Horace Wright (\$9.12½)
[signed:] Charles Minor
- [121] 2 Nov. 1827 Charles Minor vs. Seth Kelly (\$2.69)
2 Nov. 1827 Charles Minor vs. Daniel Ganong (\$1.56)
- [122] 2 Nov. 1827 James Colwell vs. William Evans (\$3.00)
29 Nov. 1827 Jacob Dauchy, Jun^r. vs. William Jacocks (\$7.92)
- [123] 1 Dec. 1827 Hiram Cole vs. Moses Mead (\$1.03)
1 Dec. 1827 Hiram Cole vs. Jacob Birdsall & Archibald Birdsall (\$1.84), note proved by Alvin Chase
- [124] 3 Dec. 1827 Hiram Cole vs. Elias Slood (\$48.61)
7 Dec. 1827 James S. Holmes vs. John Morgan (\$17.20)
[signed:] James S. Holmes
- [125] 11 Dec. 1827 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Richard Travis (\$2.92)
[signed:] T. W. Tailor
13 Dec. 1827 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Sutton Vail (\$15.56)
- [126] 22 Dec. 1827 Thomas W. Tailor vs. Hiram Sprague (\$6.67)
[inside back cover blank]

(Concluded)

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS TO ARTICLES IN THE RECORD

Unless attributed, additions and corrections are from the author or the editor.

QUACKENBUSH

148 (2017): 165–72 (“Correcting the Identification of Rachel Quackenbush, Child Captive During King George’s War,” by Susan Kay Skilton, AG).

Rachel Quackenbush’s sister **MARIA⁴ QUACKENBUSH**, baptized in Albany, Albany County, New York, 2 October 1731, daughter of Jacob³ and Geertruy (van der Werken) Quackenbush,¹ was probably the Quackenbush girl mentioned in William Pote’s journal detailing his time in a Quebec prison. In July 1747 Pote described the arrival of Widow Quackenbush’s 16-year-old daughter, who had escaped “from the Indians” by canoe and went to live with the French in Trois-Rivières.² Maria apparently returned to her home in northern New York, for she is not on the list of prisoners remaining with the French in 1752.³

Maria Quackenbosch “of the Draag-plaets” married in Albany 3 October 1751 **ALBERT VAN DER WERKEN**, “y.m., of the H.M.” [young man, of the Half Moon],⁴ who was baptized in Albany 22 May 1727⁵ and died between

¹ Maria Quackenbosch baptism, in Dingman Versteeg, transcriber, Records of the Dutch Reformed Church, Albany, N.Y., Holland Society of New York Church Records Collection, 1:284 (Family History Library [FHL] film 1,016,557), witnesses D. V. Dyk and Chrst [V. Dyk]. Digital images of The Holland Society’s Church Records Collection are available in “Dutch Reformed Church Records in Selected States 1639–1989,” *Ancestry* (<https://search.ancestry.com/search/db.aspx?dbid=6961>). Maria Quackenbosch baptism, Albany Dutch Reformed Church, *Yearbook of the Holland Society of New York, 1906, Third Albany Book* (New York: The Holland Society of New York, 1906), 43. For the mother’s maiden name, Jacob Quackkenbosch–Geertruy Van der Werken marriage, Albany Dutch Reformed Church, *Yearbook of the Holland Society of New York, 1905, Second Albany Book* (New York: The Holland Society of New York, 1905), 14.

² John Fletcher Hurst, ed., *The Journal of Captain William Pote, Jr., During His Captivity in the French and Indian War, From May, 1745, to August, 1747* (New York: Dodd, Mead, and Co., 1896), 145–46. His 7 July 1747 journal entry states, “Came Into our Camps a Girl about 16 Years of age the Daughter of widow Quacinbush She made her Escape from the Indians in whos hands She have been these 20 months by Getting a Connew and Crossing the River at a place Called the 3 Rivers about midway Between this and montrial from whence She have been Travelling this 4 or 5 Days and the French assisted her till She arrived to this place where She was Conducted to a Gentlemans who Cloathed her and brought her here to See her mother but She is to Remain in the Town.”

³ James Phinney Baxter, ed., *Documentary History of the State of Maine*, vol. 23 (Portland: Maine Historical Society, 1916), 430–32, 439–41. She is not on the list of English prisoners who returned with Stoddert in 1750 (E. B. O’Callaghan, ed., *Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York; Procured in Holland, England, and France*, vol. 10 [Albany: State of New York, 1858], 213–15).

⁴ Albert Van der Werken–Maria Quackenbosch marriage, Albany Dutch Reformed Church, *Yearbook of the Holland Society of New York, 1907, Fourth Albany Book* (New York: The Holland Society of New York, 1907), 2.

⁵ Albert V. D. Werke baptism, *Yearbook of the Holland Society of New York, Third Albany Book* (note 1), 26, witnesses Abr. and Antie Van Der Poel.

December 1795 (date of will) and 27 September 1796 (will proved), probably in Saratoga County, New York.⁶ He was the son of Joannes Roelfsen van de Werken and Margarita Baar.⁷ Albert's wife, Maria (Quackenbush) van der Werken, died after 14 December 1798, perhaps in Saratoga County.⁸

Paul W. Prindle, citing Adrian [*sic*] Quackenbush's *The Quackenbush Family*, identified Albert van der Werken's wife as Maria, daughter of Jacob and Anne Elizabeth (Brower) Quackenbush, who was baptized in Tappan, Orange (now Rockland) County, in 1730.⁹ Gail Richard Quackenbush, however, indicated that Albert's wife was probably the daughter of Jacob Quackenbush and Geertruy van der Werken;¹⁰ that identification is more likely, based on the names of Albert and Maria's children as well as proximity.

The names given by Albert and Maria to their children would almost certainly have reflected naming practices observed by families in Dutch communities.¹¹ Their children's names support the placement of Maria as daughter of Jacob and Geertruy (van der Werken) Quackenbush. Children Margarita, Geertruy, Johannes/John, and Jacob¹² were named for their four

⁶ Albert van der Werken will, Saratoga Co., N.Y., Wills 1:1–4 (FHL film 555,716, item 2), and Saratoga Co., N.Y., Wills 7:123 (FHL film 555,719). The copy in liber 7 lists the date as 13 Dec. 1795, but that in liber 1 lists it as 30 Dec. 1795. Albert mentioned in his will his wife, Maria; eldest son, John; sons Isaac and Jacob; granddaughter Maria Chambers; and daughters Rachel, Gertruyat, and Maria. He named his wife, Maria, and Jacobus van Schoonhoven executrix and executor. The original will has not been examined. Albert may be the man who headed a household in Montgomery Co., N.Y., in 1790 ([A]lbert [I or J] Vanderworker household, 1790 U.S. census, Town of Canajoharie [*sic*, Canajoharie], Montgomery Co., N.Y., p. 86 [penned] [National Archives and Records Administration microfilm publication [NARA] M637, roll 6]), with one free white male age 16 or older, three free white males under 16, and four free white females.

⁷ Albert V. D. Werke [*sic*] baptism (note 5). Joannes Roelfsen Van der Werke–Magarieta Baar marriage, *Yearbook of the Holland Society of New York, Second Albany Book* (note 1), 11.

⁸ Maria was alive 14 Dec. 1798, when she and her son conveyed property (Maria van der Werken and Isaac van der Werken to Guest van Schoonhoven, Saratoga Co., N.Y., Deeds M:254–56 [FHL film 556,591]). Paul W. Prindle, *The Van Derwerken–Van Derwerker Family* (Johnstown: Baronet Litho Co., 1966), 41, implied that Maria was alive 4 Apr. 1806, writing that Albert's will was “eventually . . . approved in accordance with the ‘directions of an act passed 4 April 1806 at the request of and by the direction of Mr. Jacobus Van Schoonhoven and Maria Van Derwerken, executors’ and Isaac Van Derwerken, one of the heirs.” Prindle seems to have erroneously recorded a year mentioned in one of two recorded copies of her husband's will. The copy referring to the Court of Common Pleas held for the County of Saratoga “the second Tuesday of April 1799” [9 Apr. 1799] states that the will was proved “according to the directions of an act of this State passed the 4th April 1786 . . . at the request and by the direction of Jacobus Van Schoonhoven & Maria Vanderwerken Executor & Executrix . . . and Isaac Vanderwerken one of the Heirs and Devises” (note 6, referring to Saratoga Co. Wills 1:1–4). It is unclear whether Maria's request was made in 1799, or if this document refers to earlier actions, as the will was proved and letters testamentary granted 27 Sept. 1796 (note 6, referring to Saratoga Co. Wills 7:123), but in either case, this document offers no evidence that she was alive in 1806.

⁹ Prindle, *Van Derwerken–Van Derwerker Family* (note 8), 38–39. His reference to Adrian [*sic*] Quackenbush, *The Quackenbush Family*, 38, 50, was evidently meant to be Adriana Suydam Quackenbush, *The Quackenbush Family in Holland and America* (Paterson, N.J.: Quackenbush and Co., 1909), 38, 50.

¹⁰ Gail Richard Quackenbush, *The Quackenbush Family in America* (Wolfe City, Tex.: Henington Publishing Co., 1987), 15. The compiler did not carry the couple forward.

¹¹ For Dutch naming customs, Rosalie Fellows Bailey, *Dutch Systems in Family Naming, New York—New Jersey*, Special Publication of the National Genealogical Society, No. 12 (Washington, D.C.: National Genealogical Society, 1954); Kenn Stryker-Rodda, “New Netherland Naming Systems and Customs,” *RECORD* 126 (1995): 35–45; and [Hendrik O. Slok], “The Origins of Names and Their Effect on Genealogical Research in The Netherlands,” Research Paper Series C, No. 28 (Salt Lake City: Genealogical Department of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1978).

¹² Margarita, Geertruy, Johannes, and Jacob Van de Werken baptisms, in Versteeg, Records of the Dutch Reformed Church, Albany (note 1), 3: 64, 98, 220, 247. Margarita, Geertruy, and Johannes Van de Werken baptisms, *Yearbook of The Holland Society of New York, Fourth Albany Book* (note 4), 31, 51, 100. Jacob Van de Werken baptism, Albany Dutch Reformed Church, *Yearbook of The Holland Society of New York, 1908, Fifth Albany Book* (New York: The Holland Society of New York, 1908), 23.

grandparents. The couple's second child, Rachel,¹³ was likely named for Maria's sister, the child captive who remained in Quebec, and their fourth child, Machteld,¹⁴ was probably named after Maria's sister Machteld, who had also been captive in Quebec. This fourth child evidently died young, as Albert and Maria named another child Machtel just a few years later.¹⁵ None of their children was named Anne Elizabeth, as would be expected if Prindle's identification of Maria's mother were correct.

Albert's residence at the time of his marriage, Half Moon, located in what became Saratoga County,¹⁶ was about 145 miles from Tappan, where Jacob and Anne Elizabeth (Brower) Quackenbush's daughter was baptized. On the other hand, Jacob and Geertruy (van der Werken) Quackenbush were from Old Saratoga, not far from Albert's residence.¹⁷ The "Draag-plaets," or carrying place (a location for portaging canoes), likely referred to a carrying place on the Hudson River.

Children of Albert and Maria⁴ (Quackenbush) van der Werken, the first eight baptized in Albany:¹⁸

- i. MARGARITA⁵ VAN DE WERKEN, baptized 26 November 1752, witnesses Andries van Woert and Elisabeth van Woert.¹⁹
- ii. RACHEL⁵ VAN DE WERKEN, baptized 8 September 1754, witnesses Jacob van Schaick and Geertje van Schaick.²⁰
- iii. GEERTRUY⁵ VAN DE WERKEN, baptized 19 September 1756, witnesses Roelof van de Werken, Anna van de Werken, and "Maria [?] Viele."²¹
- iv. MACHTELD⁵ VAN DE WERKEN, baptized 12 November 1758, witnesses Joh. I. Lansing and Maria Lansing;²² presumably died young.
- v. MACHTEL⁵ VAN DE WERKEN, baptized 21 June 1761, witnesses Hannes Lansing and Marytje V. Huizer.²³
- vi. JOHANNES/JOHN⁵ VAN DE WERKEN, born 21 April 1764, baptized 13 May 1764, witnesses Izak Lansing and Annatje Lansing.²⁴

¹³ Rachel Van de Werken baptism, in Versteeg, Records of the Dutch Reformed Church, Albany (note 1), 3:82. Rachel Van de Werken baptism, *Yearbook of The Holland Society of New York, Fourth Albany Book* (note 4), 42.

¹⁴ Machteld Van de Werken baptism, in Versteeg, Records of the Dutch Reformed Church, Albany (note 1), 3:110. Machteld Van de Werken baptism, *Yearbook of The Holland Society of New York, Fourth Albany Book* (note 4), 62.

¹⁵ Machtel Van de Werken baptism, in Versteeg, Records of the Dutch Reformed Church, Albany (note 1), 3:130. Machtel Van de Werken baptism, *Yearbook of The Holland Society of New York, Fourth Albany Book* (note 4), 76.

¹⁶ J. H. French, *Gazetteer of the State of New York . . .* (1860; reprint, Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing, 1998), 589.

¹⁷ John Norton, *Narrative of the Capture and Burning of Fort Massachusetts . . .*, ed. by Samuel Drake (Albany, N.Y.: Samuel Drake, 1870), 49. Norton, another prisoner in Trois-Rivières, noted in his journal, "Died Jacob Quaquinbush, and Isaac his son, both taken at Sarathtoga, November 17th, 1745." Records differ on the date of the raid, listed as either 17 Nov. or 28 Nov. 1745, depending on whether the old- or new-style calendar was used.

¹⁸ Albert's surname is most often recorded Van der Werken. Records of his children's baptisms use the spelling Van de Werken.

¹⁹ Margarita Van de Werken baptism (note 12).

²⁰ Rachel Van de Werken baptism (note 13).

²¹ Geertruy Van de Werken baptism (note 12). The bracketed question mark is part of the transcribed record. The original record has not been examined.

²² Machteld Van de Werken baptism (note 14).

²³ Machtel Van de Werken baptism (note 15). The record in *Yearbook of The Holland Society of New York* adds in parentheses that witness Marytje V. Huizer was Hannes's wife, Maria.

²⁴ Johannes Van de Werken baptism (note 12).

- vii. JACOB⁵ VAN DE WERKEN, born 17 September 1766, baptized 9 November 1766, witnesses Martinus Lydius and Claartje Knoet.²⁵
- viii. HENDRIK⁵ VAN DE WERKEN, born 15 June 1769, baptized 21 June 1769, witnesses Hendr v. der Werken and Maria Viele.²⁶
- ix. MARIA⁵ VAN DE WERKEN, born 14 November 1775, baptized in Schaghticoke, Albany (now Rensselaer) County in 1776, witnesses Daniel van Alstyne and Annatie Goewy.²⁷
- x. ISAAC⁵ VAN DE WERKEN, born after his brother Johannes (who was called the eldest son in their father's will)²⁸ and perhaps after his brother Hendrik, based on gaps between children.

BENNET

93 (1962): 193ff ("Willem Adriaense Bennet of Brooklyn, N.Y., and Some of His Descendants," by Wilson V. Ledley).

Mike Morrissey has published on his blog, *New Netherland Ancestry*, a nine-part series of additions and corrections to Ledley's study of the Bennet family.²⁹

STREETER

142 (2011): 47–61, 117–130 ("Streeter Immigrants of Greene and Steuben Counties: The Common Origins of Elizabeth [Streeter] Faulkner, Thomas Streeter, and William Streeter, at Dunnings Farm, East Grinstead, Sussex, England," by Perry Streeter).

142:47, 83, 120. Conflicting statements within and about the above article created some ambiguity about the migration paths of various family members and whether Thomas Streeter's brother-in-law William¹ Faulkner (1749–1832) and his sons actually resided in the settlement of New Providence, northwest of Bath, Ontario (now Steuben) County, New York, before permanently settling in the Town of Windham (now Lexington), Greene County, New York. Entries in a ledger and daybook belonging to Charles Williamson, representative of Sir William Pulteney of the Pulteney Estate,³⁰ confirm that the Faulknors resided in Bath from February 1795 through 30 July 1796, and were probably there as early as December 1794.

²⁵ Jacob Van de Werken baptism (note 12).

²⁶ Hendrik Van de Werken baptism, in Versteeg, Records of the Dutch Reformed Church, Albany (note 1), 3:278. Hendrik Van de Werken baptism, *Yearbook of The Holland Society of New York, Fifth Albany Book* (note 12), 43.

²⁷ Maria V. Dewerken baptism, in William Burt Cook, Jr., compiler, "Schaghticoke Dutch Reformed Church Records, Schaghticoke, Rensselaer County, New York," RECORD 61 (1930): 80. Also, Dingman Versteeg, transcriber, Records of the Dutch Reformed Church of Schaghticoke, N.Y., Holland Society of New York Church Records Collection, 11: 65 and 5:231 (FHL films 1,016,872 and 1,016,560, item 2).

²⁸ Albert van der Werken will (note 6). No baptismal record was found for Isaac, but he was named in his father's will.

²⁹ Mike Morrissey, "Additions and Corrections to 'Willem Adriaense Bennet of Brooklyn, N.Y.,'" *New Netherland Ancestry* (blog), 30 Mar. 2017, <http://newnetherlandancestry.blogspot.com/2017/03/additions-and-corrections-to-willem.html>.

³⁰ For background on the Pulteney Estate, see James D. Folts, "The 'Alien Proprietorship': The Pulteney Estate during the Nineteenth Century," *The Crooked Lake Review* 129 (Fall 2003): 101–35, digital image, *The Crooked Lake Review* (http://www.crookedlakereview.com/articles/101_135/129fall2003/129folts.html).

The ledger and daybook span the years 1792 through 1801. The earliest entry found naming William Faulkner is dated 21 February 1795,³¹ but he was likely one of the “English Settlers” mentioned in an entry of 18 December 1794.³² The last references for William Faulkner are dated 30 July 1796.³³ No further mention of William Faulkner or his associates Thomas Streeter, Richard Moon, and William Jones was found in the ledger or daybook between 31 July 1796 and August 1799. The Faulkners probably left Steuben County for Greene County shortly after 30 July 1796.

BAIRD/BARD/BEARD

145 (2014): 85–99, 222–36, 303–9 (“Was Louisa, Daughter of Aaron and Lucy [(–?–)] Beard of Connecticut, Massachusetts, and Chenango County, New York the Second Wife of Thomas Streeter of Steuben County, New York?,” by Perry Streeter).

145:306. The genealogical summary states that Parks Baird Jr. “died after 8 February 1853 and probably before the 1860 census, probably in Damascus [Wayne County, Pennsylvania].” Parks died 23 March 1861, while residing in Hales Eddy in the Town of Deposit, Delaware County, New York:

Shot Himself.—Mr. Parks Baird, a well known lumberman on the Delaware, residing at Hale’s Eddy, shot himself with a pistol on the 23d ult., causing death in fifteen minutes. Domestic difficulties are assigned as having led to the act.—Port Jervis Union.³⁴

FOSTER/KATELY/CATELY/WELLS

149 (2018): 39–49, 123–30, 221–31 (“Chloe [Foster] [Kately/Cately] Wells [1788–1869] of Leyden, Massachusetts, and Cortland County, New York,” by Patricia Lee Hobbs, CG).

149:224n196. The footnote incorrectly states that Carrie (Burton) Van Hoesen’s son-in-law, E. W. Virden, asserted that Carrie’s mother paid for expenses related to Carrie’s illness and burial. E. W. Virden was not Carrie’s son-in-law. He was the son-in-law of Carrie’s mother, Margaret (Edwards) Burton.

³¹ Charles Williamson, Daybook, 1792–1801 [marked “Day Book or Journal. A” on front cover], 44, Rochester Public Library, Local History Division, Rochester, N.Y.

³² Williamson, Daybook (note 31), 36.

³³ Williamson, Daybook (note 31), 83. Charles Williamson, Ledger, 1792–1801 [marked “Led. A” on the spine], p. 41, Steuben Co. Historical Society, Magee House, Bath, N.Y. As a correction to the 2011 article, this same building once housed the Davenport Library and the Steuben Co. Historical Society. When the Dormann Library opened in 1999 as successor to the Davenport Library, the Steuben Co. Historical Society remained in the building, now known as Magee House.

³⁴ “Shot Himself,” *Republican Watchman and Jeffersonian Democrat* [Monticello, N.Y.], 10 Apr. 1861, p. 2, col. 2.

TOWNSEND/STRONG

126 (1995): 25–34, 108–12, 192–98 (“Robert Townsend, Jr., of New York City,” by Harry Macy Jr.).

126:26–27. The 15 August 1779 letter, with its reference to a “355,” Washington’s spies’ code for “woman,” was signed by code 722 (spy Culper Sr., Abraham Woodhull), not 723 (spy Culper Jr., Robert Townsend), although 723 is mentioned in it. And as shown in this article, 355 was not the mother of Townsend’s son Robert Jr. Beverly C. Tyler, historian of Three Village Historical Society (Setauket, Long Island), argues persuasively for another identification of this 355 in his 2014 paper “A Case for Anna Smith Strong: Her Relationship with the Setauket-Based Culper Spy Ring.” The original letter is in the Long Island Collection, East Hampton [New York] Library, and Tyler’s paper may be viewed at the Historical Society’s website, <http://www.tvhs.org/archives>.

REVIEWS

Recently published books, donated or purchased, may be reviewed in THE RECORD if they concern the genealogy, biography, or history of New York State or its subdivisions or are otherwise relevant to research on New York families. Opinions expressed by reviewers are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of the editor or the Society.

Overcoming Niagara: Canals, Commerce, and Tourism in the Niagara-Great Lakes Borderland Region, 1792–1837, by Janet Dorothy Larkin. 2018. Hardbound. 6.5×9.4, xviii+266 pp., maps, illustrations, notes, bibliography, index. Price: \$90.00 plus shipping. SUNY Press, 353 Broadway, State University Plaza, Albany, NY 12246 (<https://www.sunypress.edu>). Also available for Kindle and as a Google eBook.

In her first published book, history professor Janet Dorothy Larkin demonstrates the depth of her knowledge with this finely written and well-documented tome on nineteenth-century commercial, economic, and technological progress in the Niagara-Great Lakes borderland region.

In her introduction, Larkin describes how nineteenth-century surveyors and commissioners endeavored to find the best route to build the Grand Canal across New York State. Larkin argues that the border between the United States and Canada played a critical role in the decision-making process; she defends the need to strategically build a canal system around the Niagara River and its falls, to both encourage tourism and facilitate trade.

While historians have often noted the sense of awe that nineteenth-century tourists felt upon seeing the picturesque view of the falls from a canal boat, Larkin points out that most tourists were just as anxious to see man-made canals as “wonders in their own right,” a detail, she says, that scholars often ignore. She includes excerpts from eighteenth-century travelers who voiced their opinions of the stunning cataract. By using first-hand accounts, Larkin provides a glimpse of the travelers’ sometimes harrowing experiences of crossing the Niagara by ferry. This allows readers to see the need for canals and to understand the differences between navigating a river and riding smoothly on an artificial waterway. Throughout chapter 2, Larkin highlights the importance of market development and tourism by drawing upon original sources and newspaper articles and giving a concise background of the relations

between farmers of western New York and Loyalists who crossed into Canada after the end of the American Revolution.

Larkin's work covers three major New York state canals, each with its own story outlined in chapters 3 through 5: the original Erie Canal (also known as Clinton's Ditch), from 1817 through the first year of construction on the enlarged Erie Canal, 1837; the Welland Canal, begun in 1824; and the Oswego Canal, completed in 1828. The Erie and Oswego canals are now part of the New York State Canal System. In order to understand the importance of the Niagara River and its connection with the Erie, Oswego, and Welland canals, Larkin looks closely at activities on the "porous border" between the United States and what was then called Upper Canada. Transportation of passengers and commodities, by way of canals as an access route to the Great Lakes, was competitive. Larkin contends that this competition between New York and Upper Canada was of a friendly and harmonious nature, and suggests that it worked in a mutually beneficial way. Utica, New York, and other cities benefited from both the lake-to-Atlantic connection and the improved access to Canada.

The final chapter covers nineteenth-century migration patterns and possible tourist routes within New York State, and it includes several first-person accounts. Larkin reminds readers that encounters with innkeepers, hotel agents, stagecoach lines, and canal-boat companies were part of tourists' or emigrants' overall travel experiences. Her conclusion brings the canal stories full circle, reflecting on these technological and innovative wonders as if through the eyes of the visionary entrepreneurs who created them.

Overcoming Niagara is an academic text and likely intended for a scholarly audience or for those with some prior knowledge of the New York State Canal System. This book no doubt would be valuable as required reading on a history syllabus at any North American university. Canal enthusiasts will enjoy Larkin's insights and the alternative view she presents of these three major canals. Genealogists and family historians will appreciate her detailed descriptions of their ancestors' possible pathways to the north and to the west via canals, rivers, turnpikes, and lakes, and they may benefit from perusing her remarkable source citations and reference list.

Pamela Vittorio
Brooklyn, New York

North River Research

Sylvia Hasenkopf
Genealogist and Historian

518-821-3852

sylvia@northriverresearch.com

Specializing in:

Albany, Columbia, Delaware,
Dutchess, Greene, Otsego,
Putnam, Rensselaer, Rockland,
Schoharie, Sullivan, Ulster,
Washington, and Westchester
counties.

Family genealogist, historical
research, lineage societies,
house histories, deeds,
surrogate records, military
records

Over 20 years of experience

New York City
across all time periods

AARON
GOODWIN

from the Dutch colonial era
to the 20th century

AARONGOODWIN.NYC

The American Genealogist

founded 1922 by Donald Lines Jacobus

♦ An independent quarterly journal, dedicated to the elevation of genealogical scholarship through carefully documented analyses of genealogical problems and through short compiled genealogies ♦

Volume 90 ♦ 2018

Edited by

NATHANIEL LANE TAYLOR, FASG

JOSEPH C. ANDERSON II, FASG

ROGER D. JOSLYN, CG, FASG

DAVID L. GREENE, FASG, *Consulting Editor*

\$40 (1 year—4 issues) ♦ \$75 (2 years) ♦ \$100 (3 years)

order online ♦ americangenealogist.com ♦ or by mail at

The American Genealogist, P.O. Box 11, Barrington RI 02806-0011



Certified . . .

A Powerful Word

BOARD-CERTIFIED GENEALOGISTS:

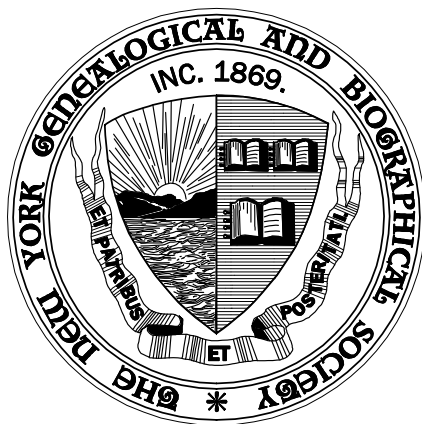
- Earn credentials through peer-review
- Assure others of quality research and writing
- Meet rigorous standards for competence
- Adhere to BCG's Code of Ethics
- Engage in continuing education

BCG

BOARD FOR CERTIFICATION OF GENEALOGISTS®

WWW.BCGCERTIFICATION.ORG

THE NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD



VOLUME 149
2018
CONTENTS AND INDEX

PUBLISHED BY
THE NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL
AND BIOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY
36 West 44th Street, New York, NY 10036

THE NEW YORK Genealogical and Biographical Record

LAURA MURPHY DEGRAZIA, CG, FGBS, *Editor*

Editorial Board

ANDREW ALPERN, JD
JOHN BLYTHE DOBSON, FASG, FGBS
CHRISTOPHER A. BROOKS
ROGER D. JOSLYN, CG, FASG, FGBS
JAMES L. HANSEN, FASG
FREERICK C. HART JR., CG, FASG, FGBS
HAROLD HENDERSON, CG

JUDITH HERBERT, CG
ROGER D. JOSLYN, CG, FASG, FGBS
ANITA A. LUSTENBERGER, CG, FGBS
HARRY MACY, JR., FASG, FGBS
TERRI BRADSHAW O'NEILL
WILLIAM T. RUDDOCK
JANE E. WILCOX

VOLUME 149	2018	CONTENTS AND INDEX
------------	------	--------------------

- JAMES SUTTON JR. (1841–1891), PUBLISHER OF *THE ALDINE*
by Sean Furniss 5, 131, 209
- SLAVERY RECORDS IN THE COMMON COUNCIL PAPERS AT THE NEW YORK
CITY MUNICIPAL ARCHIVES
contributed by Meryl Schumacker 21
- CHLOE (FOSTER) (KATELY/CATELY) WELLS (1788–1869) OF LEYDEN,
MASSACHUSETTS, AND CORTLAND COUNTY, NEW YORK
by Patricia Lee Hobbs, CG 39, 123, 221
- THE TRUE PARENTAGE OF SUSANNAH BRASIER/BRAZIER/BRASHER, WIFE
OF JOHN STITES
by Simon Parker-Galbreath 50
- DANIEL MCINTYRE, UNITED EMPIRE LOYALIST, OF THE TOWN OF
ARGYLE, ALBANY COUNTY, NEW YORK, AND GRIMSBY TOWNSHIP,
LINCOLN COUNTY, UPPER CANADA
by John Blythe Dobson, FASG, FGBS, and James Isaak 53
- ORIGINS OF THE AMERMAN AND TERHUNE FAMILIES, AND THEIR FOUNDING
MOTHER GEERTJE DIRCKS
by Harry Macy Jr., FASG, FGBS, and Renee L. Dauven 64, 106

ISAAC REYNOLDS (1773–1850) OF BEDFORD, WESTCHESTER COUNTY, NEW YORK by Barbara Reynolds Wiener and Frederick C. Hart Jr., FASG, FGBS	85, 190
PUTNAM COUNTY, NEW YORK, CLERK RECEIPT BOOK, 1821–1827 contributed by Chip Rowe.....	100, 232, 307
ADOLPH DEGROVE, 1720–1796, OF NEWBURGH, NEW YORK, AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS by William M. DeGrove	143
PETER F. VALLEAU (ABOUT 1735–ABOUT 1790) OF DUTCHESS COUNTY, NEW YORK: FROM “UNPLACED ITEM” TO AN IDENTITY by Gayla Nieminen, CG.....	165, 272
REUNITING THE FAMILY OF WILLIAM AND ELIZA (BLUNT) HOOKER OF NINETEENTH-CENTURY NEW YORK CITY by Sharon L. Hoyt, MLIS, CG.....	179, 289
THE OGDEN FAMILY OF OXENHOPE: THE PROBABLE YORKSHIRE ORIGIN OF JOHN AND RICHARD OGDEN, EARLY SETTLERS OF STAMFORD, CONNECTICUT, AND PROPRIETORS OF HEMPSTEAD, NEW YORK by Louis G. Ogden and Brent M. Owen	245
THE DUERS/DEWERS FAMILY OF WASHINGTON COUNTY: UPDATE AND CORRECTION by Bart Joseph Kowallis, PH.D	263
EDITOR’S VIEW	3, 83, 163, 243
NECROLOGY OF MEMBERS	157
ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS TO ARTICLES IN THE RECORD	313
STATEMENT OF OWNERSHIP	368
REVIEWS	77, 155, 235, 318
Shefsiek. SET IN STONE: CREATING AND COMMEMORATING A HUDSON VALLEY CULTURE. By Joan de Vries Kelley	
Henry. PIONEERS OF STEUBEN COUNTY, NEW YORK: MIGRATIONS FROM NEW ENGLAND, PENNSYLVANIA, AND NEW JERSEY, 1722–1790. By Judith A. Herbert, CG	
Bockstruck. AMERICAN SETTLEMENTS AND MIGRATIONS: A PRIMER FOR GENEALOGISTS AND FAMILY HISTORIANS. By Harold Henderson, CG	
Greenwood. THE RESEARCHER’S GUIDE TO AMERICAN GENEALOGY, 4th edition. By Harold Henderson, CG	
Gehring and Venema. COUNCIL MINUTES 1656–1658. By Harry Macy Jr., FASG, FGBS	

Larkin. OVERCOMING NIAGARA: CANALS, COMMERCE, AND TOURISM IN THE
NIAGARA-GREAT-LAKES BORDERLAND REGION, 1792–1837. By Pamela
Vittorio

CONTRIBUTORS

Dauven, Renee L. 64, 106
DeGrove, William M. 143
Dobson, John Blythe. 53
Furniss, Sean. 5, 131, 209
Hart, Frederick C., Jr. 85, 190
Hobbs, Patricia Lee 39, 123, 221
Hoyt, Sharon L. 179, 289
Isaak, James. 53
Kowallis, Bart Joseph. 263
Macy, Harry, Jr. 64, 106
Nieminen, Gayla. 165, 272
Ogden, Louis G. 245
Owen, Brent M. 245
Parker-Galbreath, Simon. 50
Rowe, Chip. 100, 232, 307
Schumacker, Meryl. 21
Wiener, Barbara Reynolds. 85, 190

INDEX TO NAMES VOLUME 149 (2018)

COMPILED BY LAURA MURPHY DEGRAZIA, CG, FGBS

This is an index to the names of individuals appearing in Volume 149 (2018) of THE NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD. Various spellings have been conflated, with cross-references added. Names of officers, trustees, trustee emeriti, fellows, and editorial board members are on the inside front cover of each issue.

—No Surname—

- | | | |
|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Abraham, 30 | Clementine, 25 | Henriella (m. Ettling), 129 |
| Aline, 34 | Deborah (m. Reynolds), 92 | Hester (m. Murray), 15 |
| Alphonse, 34–35 | Effie (m. Hescok), 270 | Hester Ann (m. Reynolds), 200 |
| Ann (m. Banker), 167 | Elizabeth (m. Muir), 144 | Ida (m. Manford /Monfoort), 66 |
| Ann (m. Burke), 284 | Elizabeth (m. Reynolds), 194 | Irene, 26 |
| Ann (m. Kissinger), 218 | Elizabeth (m. Sands), 207 | Jane/Jain, 23 |
| Anna (m. Reynolds), 96, 191–92 | Ellen (m. Kiely), 291 | Joseph, 25, 33 |
| Annatje (m. Laroe), 286 | Ellen (m. Reynolds), 198 | Lidia, 32 |
| Anne (m. Ganong), 233 | Emma (m. Mefferd), 216 | Lil, 23 |
| Anne E. (m. Wells), 228 | Esther (m. Ongoney, m. Snure), 59 | Lise, 34 |
| Antje (m. Bennett), 70 | Etienne, 34–35 | London, 26 |
| Arnotte, 25 | Eunice (m. Weaver), 145 | Louisa, 26 |
| Augusta (m. Peterson), 146 | Eva (m. Van Sicklen), 70 | Lucy (m. Beard), 317 |
| Ayda (m. Manford /Monfoort), 66 | Figaro, 24 | Maclal, 119 |
| Barbary (m. Rim), 167 | Francois, 34–35 | Margaret/Marguerite, 34–35 |
| Betty, 30 | Fransyntie (m. Van Arelant), 283 | Margaret (m. Baker), 282 |
| Boilean, 25 | George, 25, 32 | Marie, 34 |
| Candid, 26 | Ginny, 23 | Marie (m. Valteau), 171 |
| Carolie/Coralie, 34–35 | Hannah, 22–23, 36–37 | Marie Louise, 25 |
| Casimir, 26 | Hannah (m. Hotchkiss), 271 | Martha (m. Cole), 281 |
| Catharine, 24 | Hannah (m. Reynolds), 91 | Martha (m. Hay), 27 |
| Catharine (m. Babcock), 8 | Harry, 29 | Mary, 27 |
| Caty, 32 | | Mary (m. Duers), 264–65 |
| Cecile, 26 | | Mary (m. Fleming), 62 |
| Charity, 27 | | Mary (m. Hillyard), 66 |
| | | Mary (m. Lyon), 93–94 |
| | | Mary (m. Moore), 150 |

No Surname (cont'd)

Mary (m. Morris),
289–90
Mary (m. Pike), 124
Mary (m. Valteau), 285
Mary Ann, 26
Mary Jane (m.
Reynolds), 205
Mergryetic, 119
Nancy, 23, 31
Pauline, 34–35
Permelia (m. Loveless),
168, 288
Peternelle (m. Van
Dyck), 76
Philis/Phillis, 34–35
Renee (m. Gougeon),
278
Reymerigh, 117
Rose, 27
Rosette, 26
Ruth (m. Burnham),
40
Sally (m. Halbert), 224
Sarah (m. Husted), 92
Sarah (m. Reynolds),
90, 92, 193–94, 197
Sarah (m. Van Buren),
267
Sean, 25
Silvye, 25
Sophia (m. Reynolds),
193
Sophia (m. Romeyn),
107
Sophie, 34
Susan (m. Reynolds),
192
Susannah (m. Wilcox),
56
Suzanne (m. Valteau),
278–79
Thomas, 24, 26, 34
Titien, 25
Tom, 23, 28
Ursula (m. Martin, m.
Hawkie), 66
Vrouwte (m.
Demarest), 177, 284

—A—

Abbertsen

John, 67

Abbott

Claudia Marshall (m.
McClure, m.
Birkett), 187, 301–2
Edmund Hale, 301–3
Ezra, 180, 188, 299–
302
Georgia Anna
(DeVore), 302
Janet/Jeanette Grace
(Goudie), 302
Joseph, 300
Joseph Hale, 180
Rebecca (Hale), 300
Sarah (Hooker), 179–
80, 185–88, 299–
301
Stanley Hale, 179, 181,
303

Abing

Kevin, 179

Acker

John, 312

Ackerman

Anneke, 113
David, 109, 111–12,
114
Elisabeth (m.
Brouwer), 113
Elsie (m. Berdan), 286
Gerbrechtje/ Ger-
bregtje (Romeyn),
109, 112–13
Johannes, 113

Ackerson

George, 267
John, 267
Maria W. (Duers), 267
William C., 103

Ackley

Sarah Ann/Sally (m.
Reynolds), 204–5

Adams

Asa, 307
David, 232

Isaac, 307
Mary (Wilcox), 56
Thomas, 33, 56

Addison

Bruce W. (*trustee*)

Adgee

Zabetti, 24

Adriance

Saml. P., 29

Agnew-Marcelli

G. Marie, 157

Akerman, Akkerman.

See Ackerman

Alberse. *See* Alberts**Alberston.** *See* Albertsen**Alberts/Albertse/****Albertsz**

Albert, 65–68, 71, 113
Christina/Stintje (m.
Romeyn), 106–14,
116–18, 122
Dirck, 67
Jan/John, 64–70, 73,
114, 118
Sara/Sarah, 65, 75
Sara/Saertje (m. Van
Noostrand), 117–21
Stijntje, 65, 67

Albertsen/Albertson/**Albertszen**

Albert, 74, 111
Jan/John, 64–68, 74

Alexander

Edith (m. Vohs), 5

Allbutson. *See* Albertsen**Allee**

John, 66

Allen

John, 40
Ruth, 40
S., 103

Allis

Frances P. (m.
Anthony), 264

Alpern

Andrew (*editorial board*)

Alyea

John, 66

Amerman/Ameermom/**Amertman**

family, 64, 106

Catharina Dircks, 108

Dirck, 68, 111

Dirck Jansen/Jansz,
67–68, 108, 110,
114

Isaac, 67

Jan/John, 68–69

Anderson

Mary Gray (m.

Malcolm), 145–46

Robert Charles, 88–89

Angle

Catherine Sellers, 157

Anjou

Gustav, 246

AnscombBridget (McCormick),
138

Ernest Howard, 138

James, 138

Ruth Theodora
(Miller), 138**Ansley**

John, 36

Anthony

Allert, 50

Anthony

Charles, 264

Elizabeth (m. Valteau),
177, 273, 276, 278,
280–81

Frances P. (Allis), 264

Glenn Duers, 264

Ruth Almira (m.
Hagen), 264Victoria Estella
(Duers), 264**Anthony**

Eva, 65

Antone

Annie, 177, 284

Antoni. *See* Anthony**Antonides**

[–?] (Dominee), 69

Vincent (Rev.), 72

Ashbey

Daniel, 36

Auchmoody

William J., 198

Auchmuty

Samuel (Rev.), 283

Austen

Ralph, 232

Austin

Lockwood, 307

AveryRheuhama (m. Sniffin,
m. Reynolds), 192,
194–96, 206**—B—****Baar**Margarita (m. Van de
Werken), 314**Babcock**

Catharine L., 8

Catharine L. ([–?–]), 8

Edward H., 8

Lurania (Foster), 42

Oliver, 42–43

Susanna (m. Palmer),
130Urania/Urania (Foster),
42**Bailey/Baily**

Eli, 225

Hannah, 105, 234

Henry, 232

John A., 104, 234

Joseph, 105, 232, 234

Louise (m. Conover),
148

Nancy, 105, 233

Samuel, 104–5, 232–34

Stephen, 102, 232

Tryphena (Christ)
(Ertle), 225**Baird**

Parks, Jr., 317

Bailyn

Bernard, 157

Baker

Amzi, 105

Deborah A.

(Reynolds), 194

Feliciana (Degrove),
147, 153

Francis, 282

Hellen (Taylor), 153

Joseph Fisher, 153

Josiah, 105

Levi, 232–33, 307

Margaret ([–?–]), 282

Peter, 309–10

Sands, 194

Walter R., 194

Balderston

George, 129

Mary Lorraine (Cately)
(Baldwin), 127, 129

Oliver V., 129

Sarah H. (Martin), 129

Baldwin

[–?–], 129

Adine “Lady”

(DeGrove), 146–47

Charles F., 146

David, 311

Eleazer, 309

Frederick W., 146

Mary E. (Gray), 146

Mary Lorraine (Cately)
(m. Balderston),
127, 129

Philo, 232

Quincy, 146

Reuben, 309

Thomas, 105

Ball

Wait, 103–4

Ballard

Isaac, 104–5

Selah, 233

Baly. *See* Bailey**Bancker**

John, 31

Bancroft

Daniel, 286
Mary Magdalene
(Valleau), 286

Banker

Ann ([--?--]), 167
Thomas, 167

Banks

Charles Edward, 249
James, 192

Banta

[--?--] (Mrs.), 37
Antie (m. Westervelt),
115

Barber

Jedediah, 45

Barberie

John, 170

Bard

Dinah (Marmion), 280
John, 167, 169, 172,
176, 273, 276, 280–
81, 283
Mary (Valleau) (m.
Hunloke), 283
Peter, 280, 283
Samuel, 280, 283
Susannah (Valleau),
167, 169, 172, 176,
273, 280–81, 283

Bardan

John, 111

Barkeloo

Antje (m. Luyster), 73

Barnes

Allen C., 126
Jennie May (Gates),
126
John, 109

Barnett

Jane N., 133

Barnum

Stephen C., 234

Barot

H. H., 36

Barras

Electa, 221

Barrett/Barret

Isaac, 103
Marcus, 307
Samuel, 307

Bartholomew

Wendall, 223

Bartlett

Harriette Forde, 133
Homer L., 133

Bartow

Basil T., 23

Beal

George, 234

Beam

Susannah (m. Smith),
58

Beard

Aaron, 317
Daniel, 134, 210
Lucy ([--?--]), 317

Beardsley

Eugenia (Taylor), 153

Beatty

Merab M. (m.
DeVore), 302

Beebe/Bebie

Adin, 60–61
Asa, 61
Drusilla (m. McIntyre),
60–62
Marinda (m.
McIntyre), 61–62

Beecher

Henry Ward, 9

Belden

Josiah, 63

Bell

Lorraine (*trustee*)

Belmont

August, 12

Bennet/Bennett

/Bennit
family, 119, 316
Abraham/Abram,
120–22
Adriaan, 121

Adriaen Willemsz,
121–22

Angenietje (Van
Dyck), 121–22
Angenietje/Ann (m.
Van Nostrand),
121–22

Antje ([--?--]), 70
Benjamin, 121–22
Cornelius, 122
Folkert, 120–21
Jacob, 121
Jan, 70
Jannetie, 121
Jannetie (Van
Noordstrand), 118–
21

Magrieta, 65, 70

Sara, 121

Willem Adriaense, 316

Berchard

Elias, 104

Berdan

Elsie (Ackerman), 286
Eva (Van Siggelen
/Van Siggelen), 70,
116
Hendrick, 286
Jan, 70, 116
Willemtie, 70

Berenson

Ezra, 233

Bergen

Teunis G., 119–20

Berlin

Ira, 157

Berrie/Berry

John, 111, 118–19

Bertholf

Elizabeth (m.
Terhune), 76
Guilliam, 119

Bertrand

Elizabeth, 25

Besson

Peter, 94

Bettinger

Blaine (*trustee*)

Betts

G. H., 223
John N., 103

Bice

Fanny (m. Clay), 102

Biglow

Elizabeth, 219

Billings

Charlotte (Lane), 188
Oliver Phelps
Chandler, 188

Binning

Ellen (m. Taylor), 153

Birchard

Elias, 104

Birdsall

Archibald, 103, 311–12
Diadama (m. Dean),
102
Jacob, 312

Birkett

Claudia Marshall
(Abbott) (McClure),
187, 301–2
Elizabeth (Wren), 301
Henry, 301–2
Miles, 301

Birkhead

Nathaniel, 260

Birtch

Elizabeth, 309

Bissell

C. Fitch, 270

Blackford

Eugene G., 133
Frances L., 133

Blackwood

Margaret (m. Muir),
144

Blagge

Edward, 111
Johanna, 111

Blake

John, 35

Blauvelt

Cornelia (Bogert), 293

Elmira Mary (m.

Duryea, m.
Hooker), 188, 293,
295, 297

James D., 293

Blodget

Charles F. 8

Blount/Bolunt

Rachel (m. Hooker),
293

Bløy

Elias, 25

Blunt

David W., 212
Edmund March, 182–
84, 186–87
Eliza (m. Hooker),
163, 179–82, 184–
86, 289, 294
Estella (Noel), 212
Joseph, 294
Sarah “Sally” (Ross),
182, 184
Sarah Ross (m. Miller),
188
Vesta (m. Sutton), 212

Bockstruck

Lloyd de Witt
(*reviewed*), 156

Body

John, 306
Lillian “Lillie”
(Halsey), 304, 306
Sarelda (Phillips), 306
William Henry, 304,
306

Boetsch

Charles, 257

Bogaert

Angenietje, 113
Jan Cornelissen, 113
Lammetje (m.
Romeyn), 108, 113,
116

Bogardus

John L., 36
R., 36

Bogert

Cornelia (m. Blauvelt),
293
Elizabeth (Dallij)
(Brasier), 50, 52
John, Jr., 52

Bongaert

Geesie (m.
Westervelt), 115
Lammetje (m.
Romeyn), 108, 113,
116

Bonnie

Emily (m. Buell), 229

Bonnin

Aman, 277
Goussé, 277
Suzanne (Valleau),
170–71, 277

Book

Mary (Wilcox), 57

Bosin

John, 23

Botting

Cecelia, 54–56, 58–59,
61
Roland, 54–56, 58–59,
61

Bounds

Benjamin, 308

Bouton

Betsey (m. Miller), 205
Joseph, 281

Bowne

Tappen, 8

Boyd

B. 308
Melville (Rev.), 144–45

Bradford

Katheryne (m. Ogden),
249
Robert, 249
William, 249

Bradley

Elizabeth L. (*trustee*)

Brasher/Brasier**/Brazier**

Abraham, 50–52
 Elizabeth, 51
 Elizabeth (Dallij) (m. Bogert), 50, 52
 Judith/Judy (Gasherie), 50–52
 Lucas, 50–52
 Susannah, 51–52
 Susannah (m. Gillihen), 50, 52
 Susannah/Susan (m. Stites), 50, 52

Breast

Clement A., 143
 Emma Webster (m. DeGrove), 143, 145
 Margaret (Flood), 143

Breedels

family, 37

Brickers

Weyntje, 115

Brigaud

Anne (m. Valteau), 284

Briggs

George, 23
 Olney, 47

Brinkerhoff

Magdalena (m. Vanderbeek), 297

Brinckloe

John, 66

Brocarrett

Anthony, 24–25

Bronson

[–?–] (Capt.), 308

Brooks

Nathan, 310
 Simeon, 312

Brouwer

Abram, 113
 David, 113
 Elisabeth (Ackerman), 113
 Jacob, 113
 Maria (Hartje), 176
 Samuel, 176

Brower

Anne Elizabeth (m. Quackenbush), 314–15

Brown

Aaron, 232
 Daniel, 309
 Edward, 13–14
 Edwin P., 13–14
 Eliza (m. Green), 208
 Grace (Glass), 139, 142
 Grace Elvis (Glass), 5, 12, 16, 215
 H. B., 222
 Henry, 309, 311
 Jennie May, 13
 Jennings Bryan, 215
 John, 35
 Joshua P., 232
 Melvin Ray, 5, 215
 Opal Lucille (Imel), 215
 Virginia (m. Kingsbury), 139, 141
 William, 232
 Zebediah, 103, 105, 234

Brownell

Elijah Ellsworth, 249

Bruce

Iain H. (*chairman*)

Bruggeman

Anna Margaretha (m. Frelinghuysen), 74

Brundage

Abraham, 205
 Jonathan, 98–99

Brunson

Ezra, 307–8

Brush

Elias, 102, 233
 Jesse, 105
 Lockwood, 104
 Philip, 104

Bryant

Cynthia (Cately), 48–49
 Ebenezer, 48–49
 Joannah (Wood), 49
 Laura, 48
 William Cullen, 9

Bryden

James, 26

Bubbins

Flora Ann (McKinnon), 211
 Katherine “Katie” Elizabeth (m. Sutton), 135, 211–12
 William, 211

Buck

Leonard W., 48

Buell

Emily (Bonnie), 229
 John, 229
 Minnie Estelle (m. Wells), 228–29

Buford

Elizabeth 26

Buiter

Anne Sibert (*trustee*)

Burch

Anna (m. Whitney), 102

Burdet

Stephanus, 278, 282

Burdick

Nabby (m. Gates), 125

Burgodus

[–?–] (Lawyer), 36

Burk/Burke

Ann ([–?–]), 284
 Anthony, 284
 Elizabeth (m. Valteau), 284
 Tenas[?], 47

Burnet

[–?–] (Governor), 173

Burnham

Chloe (m. Foster), 39–40, 46
 Elisha, 40
 Jerusha (Lee), 40
 Ruth, 40
 Ruth ([–?–]), 40
 Sarah, 40
 William, 40

Burr

Lucetta/Licetta
 (McClure), 301
 William S., 301

Burroughs

Charles, 136
 Harris Sutton, 19–20, 136–37
 Helen Cromwell
 (Matchett), 136–37
 John, 136
 John Harris, 5, 20, 136
 Lydia Ann (Morris), 136
 Margaret/Margaretta
 Matilda (Sutton), 18–20, 135–36

Burton

Carrie Ann (m. Van Hoesen), 223–24
 Hugh Finley Lucky, 224
 Margaret E.
 (Edwards), 224, 317

Bush

Charles Z., 125

Bussing

John, 23

Butler

A., 30
 Arthur W., 94, 190

Byington

Samuel, 105

—C—**Calder**

John, 290
 Julia Franklin/Frankland (m. Gifford, m.

Hooker), 188, 290–91

Margaret (Kendrick), 290

Calkins

Corintha (Claflin), 306
 Joel Henry, 306
 Mary Alice “Allie”
 (Halsey), 304, 306
 Moses D., 306

Cally

Louisa, 25

Cameron

Elizabeth (m. Wilson), 144

Camm

Philip, 26

Campbell

Andrew, 12
 James, 31

Cander

Isaac, Jr., 309

Cannon

Aaron V., 7, 131–32
 Elizabeth, 132
 Grace Augusta (m. Sutton), 7–8, 13–17, 20, 131–33
 Mary Jane (Kirtland), 7, 131–32
 S. Elizabeth
 /Elizabeth, 7
 Sarah Elizabeth (m. Hicks), 131–32

Caragan

Josiah, 308

Carber

Barnabas, Jr., 310

Card

Francelia A. (m. Wells), 49, 228
 John, 228
 Minerva (Mason), 228

Carey

James, 232

Carrigan

J. 310

John, 310

Carroll

Harriett Peale (m. Halsey), 305
 James W., 305
 Mary C. (Hickel), 305

Carter

Robert, 30
 William DeGrove, 147

Carver

Barnabas, 309

Casker

Catherine (m. Ludwig), 142

Cassidy

Joseph, 263

Castin

Benjamin, 98

Cately. *See also* Kately

Alice Maria (m. Ettling), 127–29
 Andrew, 43–44, 46–49, 128–30, 231
 Ann Elizabeth
 (Moore), 49, 127
 Anne E., 226
 Carrie A. (Mayhew), 130
 Chloe (m. Denison), 46, 48, 123–24, 128
 Cynthia (m. Bryant), 48–49
 Huldah (Palmer), 49, 129–30
 Maria A. (Moore), 49, 127, 129
 Mary (m. Gates), 41, 46, 48, 126–27, 229–30
 Mary Lorraine (m. Baldwin, m. Balderston), 127, 129
 Shepard W./Shepard
 Wheeler, 44, 49, 123, 125, 127–30, 230
 William A., 130

Caton

L. Collings (Rev.), 146

Cawles

Henry B., 308

Chambers

Maria, 314

Champ

George Thomas, 216

Harold James, 216

Margaret Louise
(Glass) (Mefferd/
Mefford), 215

Rose (Cox), 216

Chancognie

S. J., 36

Chapin

Hezekiah, 47

Chardavoine**/Chardavoyne**

Anne (Valleau), 284

Annetje (Kaar), 284

Elie, 284

Isaac, 284

Jerom, 284

Magdalene (Valleau),
284–85

Mariah (Vermilye), 284

Theodore Valleau, 284

William, 284–85

Chase

Alvin, 312

Kate (m. Davids), 202

Chester

Chris, 120

ChristTryphena (m. Ertle, m.
Baily), 225**Christie**

Catharine, 29–30

Christoffels

Johannes, 107

Claes/Claesz/Claesen**/Claeszen**

Albert, 110

Gerbrechtje, 109

Jan, 106–8, 114

Samuel, 112

ClaflinCorintha (m. Calkins),
306**Claiborne**

Dandridge, 33

Clark

[–?] (Rev.), 43

Ann Maria, 200

Henry, Jr., 200

Isaac, 88

Jesse, 88

Rebecca (Rundle)
(Reynolds), 87–88
Stephen, 88**Clarzi**

Marie, 22

Clausen

Donald, 179

Melle, 109

Clay

Fanny (Bice), 102

Isaac, 102

Clemens

Samuel, 9

Clift

Wills, 103

Clinton

De Witt, 24, 28, 34–35

Clowes

Catharine, 111

Samuel, 111

ClydeAmy Theodora
(Glass), 5, 216

Joseph Eugene, 216

Coe

Moses, 36

Coert/Coerten

Albert, 67

Gerrit, 72

Steven, 72

ColdenCadwallader D., 26, 33,
38

Phillis, 34

Coldwell

James, 307

John, 104

Cole

Asahel, 307

Elizabeth (m. Valleau),
280–81

Heman, 233–34

Herman, 105

Hiram, 308–10, 312

John, 309

Joshua, 311

Martha ([–?–]), 281

Stephen, 281

Colins

Paul, 167, 280

Collard

[–?] (Capt.), 24

Collins

Frederick Somes, 153

George, 153

Mary (Somes), 153

Sudie B. (De Grove),
149, 152–53**Colwell**

James, 312

Combs

Peter, 205

Comfort

Catharine (Harris), 58

Daniel, 58

Eliza Jane, 58

Francis, 57, 58

Jemima (Wilcox), 57–
58

Jemmima, 58

John, 57

John Harris, 58

Margaret, 58

Mary Catharine, 58

William Andrew, 58

Comstock

Emory, 268

Joseph, 268

Mary (Duers), 268

Conover

Annaias, 148

Harry C., 148

Louise (Bailey), 148

Conover (cont'd)

Julie S./Lula (Dorris),
148

Constant

Lewis, 311

Cook

J. M., 36

Coon

Mary Jane (Sutcliffe
/Sutcliffe), 229
Minnie Chloe (Wells)
(m. Haynes), 227–
29
Samuel Emmet, 229
William Sutliff, 228–29

Cooper

John, 259
Thomas, 30

Corn

Leslie (*fellow*)

Cornelis/Cornelisen

Antoni/Teunis, 115
Jan, 73
Pieter, 72

Cornell

Johannes Willemse, 72

Cortelyou

Maria, 76
Peter, 76

Courtson

Minor, 110

Coventry

John H., 29

Covert

Albert Taber, 297–98
Cora (Hooker), 293,
295, 297–98
Cora (m. Moore), 298
Henry C., 298
Sarah A. (Geer), 298

Cowen

Roger, 233, 308

Cox

Charles, 37
Rose (m. Champ), 216

Crafts

W., 36

Crane

Anson B., 311
Belden, 233
Ethan B. (Rev.), 132
Ira, 311
Josiah, 104, 234
Lewis, 232, 234, 309
Nimrod, 104

Craw

Hannah, 234
Jacob, 103, 105, 233–
34

Crawford

William, 101–2

Crissey

Moses, 97

Cristoffels

Johannes, 107

Crittenden

Sarah (m. Weidig),
296, 298–99

Crofoot

Franklin, 222
George, 130
Sarah, 222

Crosby

Henry, 103
Isaac, 232, 234, 308
Thomas, 233

Cumberland

John, 27

Cummings

Elizabeth Jane
Whitemore (m.
Wells), 49, 226–27
Jane (Duncan), 226
Samuel, 226
Silas, 226

Cumpton

William, 109

Curry

Lewis, 309

—D—**Dalij/Dallij**

Anneke, 50

Elizabeth (m. Brasier,
m. Bogert), 50, 52
Nathan, 52
Philip, 52

Dally

John, 52

Dana

Charles, 9

Danels

Charles, 90, 193

Daniel

Emily I., 152

Daniels

Mary Jane (Heband)
(m. Davids), 202

Dansky

Jacob, Jr., 309

Darrell

Nicholas, 25

Darrow

Elizabeth (m. Duers),
269
Mary, 269

Dauchy

Jacob, Jr., 311–12

Dauven

Renee L. (*author*), 64,
68, 106

Davids

David Franklin, 202–3
Edwin W., 202–3
George W., 202–3
Jane Marie (Reynolds),
196–97, 201–2
Kate (Chase), 202
Mary Jane (Heband)
(Daniels), 202
Thaddeus, 202
Walter F., 202–3
William, 202

Davidson

Wm., 30

Davis

Armantine Anne, 219
Hetty, 31–32
Stephen, 40

Davy

Martha, 285

Dayton

Ralph, 260

Dean

Benjamin, 307

Diadama (Birdsall),
102

Elijah, 102, 309

Silas, 309

de BaenChristina (m. Lozier),
177**De Boode**

Baarend, 112

Debuc

[–?–] (Mr.), 34

Decavery

Joseph, 22, 24

Defoe

Daniel, 251

DeGraves

Maritie, 66

De GraziaLaura Murphy (*editor*,
fellow), 3, 83, 163,
243**De Grove/DeGrove
/Degrove**Adine “Lady” (m.
Baldwin), 146–47

Adolph, 143

Agnes (Malcolm),
145–46

Anna Olivia

(Peterson), 146

Arthur Ryland, 146

Catherine Francis
“Fannie” (Read),
150Catherine S. “Kate,”
150Cecilia (m. Dorris),
147–49

D. B. [male], 154

David, 154

Edward, 149, 151

Edwin M., 145–46

Emma B. “Emmie”

(m. Woolston),
149–50, 153Emma Webster
(Breast), 143, 145Eugenia Meigs (m.
Walters), 149, 151Feliciana (m. Baker),
147, 153Frances Ellsworth (m.
Muir), 143–44

Frank, 154

Fredonia “Birdie” (m.
Taylor), 149, 153Henry Dorris, 149–50,
151

Julia Emma, 145

Julia Emma (Hunt),
143–44

Margaret, 145, 147

Mary (Townsend), 152

Mary Cecilia “Mollie”
(m. Weaver), 145Mary “Mamie” Fannie
(Pyles) (m. Munn),
149, 151

Michael E., 148–49

Minnie (Marshall), 145

Quincy, 148

Quincy Clarke, 143–45

Russell, 152

Sudie B. (m. Collins),
149, 152–53Susan C. (Dorris), 147,
149–50

T. B. [male], 154

William M. (*author*),
143William Michael, 147,
149–50

William Morton, 152

De Hart/DeHart

Abraham, 32

Gideon, 305

Jacob, 305

Malinda (Patten), 305

Mary Juliet (m. Halsey,
m. Lightner), 304–5**Delabar**Mary F. (m. Minter),
220**Delafield**

John, 33

R. H., 33

de Lancey/DeLancy

Anne, 170

John, 32

Delancy

Titus, 36

De Lintwever

Albert, 122

Delvey

Henry (Capt.), 35

DeMaree

David, 280

Demarest

Simon, 177, 284

Vrouwtie ([–?–]), 177,
284**Denison**Chloe (Cately), 46, 48,
123–24, 128Chloe B. (m. Pike),
124

Desire (Wilcox), 123

Ellen B. (m. Hastings),
124–25John Delancey, 48,
123–24, 127–28

Joseph, 123

Lucius W., 124

Welcome M., 123

William H. H., 123

Dennis

David, 285, 287

Margaret (Van
Voorhees/Voorhis),
285, 287**Dennison. See Denison****Denton**

family, 247, 252

Alexander, 98

Richard (Rev.), 247,
250–51

De Rie

Margrita (m.
Zabriskie), 114

Descard/Descards**/Descartes**

Jean, 171, 276
Suzanne (m. Valteau),
170–71, 276–77,
279

Desmares

Caille, 25

D'Espinville

Charles, 25, 26

Deville

Charles, 28

Devinport

[–?–], 36

DeVore

Daniel, 302
Georgia Anna (m.
Abbott), 302
Ida Rebecca (m.
Johnson), 302–3
Merab M. (Beatty), 302

Dewers. *See also* Duers
family, 263

Benjamin, 263–64
David, 263–64, 266
Deborah (Sherman),
263–65
Hopewell “Hohey”
(m. McGibney),
268–69

Dey

Derreck, 274

Dingee

Charlotte (m. Ferris),
199–200, 204

Dircks

Catharina, 108
Geertje, 64–65, 71,
106, 117, 121
Volkert, 120

Disbrow

Solomon, 307

Dix

Charles, 40
Sarah, 40

Dobson

John Blythe (*editorial
board, fellow*), (*author*)
53

Dodge

Mary (m. Miller), 137

Donahue

Jessie A. (Jackson)
(Halsey), 305
John L., 305

Doolittle

Legrand, 103

Doré

Gustav, 9

Dorris

Amanda Fredonia, 149
Bessie May, 147
Cecilia (DeGrove),
147–49
Charlotte (Reynolds),
147
Daisy, 147–49
David Morton, 147
Henry P., 147, 149
Lulie S./Lula (m.
Conover), 148
Sarah (Shropshire),
147, 149
Susan, 148
Susan C. (m.
DeGrove), 147,
149–50
William H./William
Henry, 147–49

Doty

Emeline (m.
McGlone), 292

Dougherty

John, 309
Sudie K., 152

Douglass

Richard, 307

Douw

Gerard, 111

Downer

Samuel, 37

Downey

Robert A., 15

Robert M., 133

Downs

Edward, 307, 310

Doyle

John I., 187

Drew

Daniel, 105
William, Jr., 310

Dubuc de Marentille

[–?–] (Mr.), 34

Dudley

George, 234

Duel

Benjamin, 266

Duer

David, 268

Duers. *See also* Dewers
family, 263

Almira Maria
(Hotchkiss) (m.
Ham?), 264, 271
Benjamin, 263–66
David, 266–69
Elizabeth (Darrow),
269
Elsa/Elsie (m. Hes-
cock, m. Thomp-
son, m. Thompson),
268, 270–71
Harrison, 269–70
Hopewell/Hopey, 263
Hopy (Northrup),
264–65
Maria W. (m.
Ackerson), 267
Mary, 263
Mary (m. Comstock),
268
Mary ([–?–]), 264–65
Mary Hopewell, 263
Nancy (m. Hescok),
266, 270
Permelia (Judd), 268
Sarah “Sally” (m. Van
Buren), 266
Susan (McGowan)
(Lynch) (m. Hitch-
cock), 263–65, 270

Duers (cont'd)

Victoria Estella (m.
Anthony), 264
William, 263–64, 268,
270–71

Duff

Jane, 293

Dumas

Marie (m. Descard
/Descartes), 171,
276

Duncan

George, 226
Jane (m. Cummings),
226

Dunton

Thomas, 40

Dupont

Silvein, 24

Durie

Margreit, 177

Duryea

Elmira Mary (Blauvelt)
(m. Hooker), 188,
293, 295, 297
Peter, 293

Dusenbere**/Dusenberry**

Mary, 188
William H., 203

Dykeman

[–?–], 312
Benjamin, 308
Jesse, 234, 307, 309
John, 308

—E—**Eames**

Amanda (Raymond),
102
Thomas, 102

Earle

Elizabeth (m. Valteau),
281
Mary (French), 281
William, 281

Earley

James, 308

Eaton

Ann, 259

Eddo

John, 30

Edison

Thomas Alva, 150

Edwards

Margaret E. (m.
Burton), 224, 317

Eglestone

[–?–] (Major), 308, 311
Major, 308, 311

Elbertsen/Elbertsz

Elbert, 68
Jan, 73

Elliot

Jesse D., 30

Ellis

J., 307
Jacob, 307
Orrison, 309–10

Ellison

John, 248

Emans

John/Johannes, 109–
10

Ensley

John, 36

Enteni. *See* Anthony**Ertle**

Daniel, 225
Frances Marion (m.
Van Hoesen), 225
Tryphena (Christ) (m.
Baily), 225

Ettling

Alice Maria (Cately),
127–29
Charles, 129
Henriella ([–?–]), 129
Henry/Harry, 128–29

Evans

Rufus, 307
William, 309, 312

Everett

Abraham, 308–9
Charles, 309

Everson

Anna (m. Wells), 230

Evertson

Walter, 28

—F—**Facitt**

Richard, 260

Fairman

Gideon, 183

Fallo. *See* Valteau**Fanon**

Anna (m. Marshall),
145

Farron

Anna (m. Marshall),
145

Fau[–?–]

Elizabeth, 279

Fauconnier

Madelaine/Magdalene
(m. Valteau), 166–
67, 169–70, 172,
174–75, 272, 274,
278–79
Madelaine
(Pasquereau), 279
Pierre, 169–70, 274–
75, 278–79, 281–82
Theodorus, 281

Faulkner

Elizabeth (Streeter),
316
William, 316–17

Faussecave

Decavery, 22, 24

Fellow. *See* Valteau**Ferguson**

Isaac, 310, 312
Jason, 310
John, 29–30
Nathaniel, 234
William, 103

Ferris

Benjamin, 89
Charlotte (Dingee),
199–200, 204

Ferris (cont'd)

Eliza/Elizabeth (m.
Reynolds), 194,
199–201, 204–5
John, 97
Phoebe/Phebe Jane
(m. Reynolds), 197,
199, 204
William, 199–200, 204

Field

Clemence Elizabeth
(m. Parks), 209–10
Stephen, 105, 234

Fields

John H. W., 209
Sally (Reynolds), 86,
192, 194

Fiennes

Celia, 251

Filkin

Henry, 66, 68

Finch

Adison, 202
Jane E. (Zar), 202
Silas, 104–5

Fischer

David Hackett, 157

Fisher

Augustus, 308
G. J. (Dr.), 188

Fishwick

Henry, 251

Fitch

Joseph, 175

Fitzgerald

Dan, 223

Flamstead

Frances Amelia (m.
Walters), 151

Fleming

Ann Eliza (m.
McIntyre), 62
George, 62
Mary ([?–]), 62

Flewelling

Emma, 201
Eva, 201

George, 201
Harriet, 201
Jane, 201
Sarah E. (Reynolds),
201
Susan, 201

Flewelling

John, 198

Flood

Margaret (m. Breast),
143

Flyn

Philip, 103

Folkerts/Folkertsen.

See also Volkerts, Vol-
kertsen.

Hendrick, 121
Jannetje (m. Bennet),
118–21
Johannes, 119–22

Folts

James D. (*fellow*)

Fonda

Geertje Jellis (m.
Slingerland), 115

Forgea

Glenette Smith, 197,
204

Forman

Aaron/Haron, 93, 97
John, 94

Foster

B. F. (Rev.), 294
Chloe (m. Kately/
Cately, m. Wells),
39, 41–49, 123, 127,
221, 317

Chloe (Burnham), 39–
40, 46

Ebenezer, 232, 234

Ezekiel, 39–40, 46

James, 233

Lurania (m. Babcock),
42

Margaret (Henry), 40
Sprague V., 104

Urana/Urania (m.
Babcock), 42

Fowler

James B., 310
Solomon, 307

Fradenburgh

Jane, 26

Franklin

L. M., 8
Lindley M., 14
Morris, 14

Freeman

[?–] (Dominee), 69

Frelinghuysen

Anna Margaretha
(Bruggeman), 74
Eva (Terhune), 73
Ferdinandus, 74
Jan, 74
Johann Heinrich
(Rev.), 74
Margrietje, 74
Theodorus Jacobus
(Rev.), 73–74

French

Mary (m. Earle), 281

Fresneau

Andrew, 170

Friselle/Frizzell

Allen, 294
Francena (m.
Wonnell), 294
Marian/Mary (m.
Ruggles), 294
Martha E. “Mattie”
(m. Hooker), 188,
294, 296, 298
Mary (Manahan), 294

Frost

Holmes, 310–11
Jeremiah, 311
John, Jr., 307

Furniss

Martha (Vohs), 16, 139
Sean (*author*), 5, 131,
209

—G—

Gage

Elihu, 105

Galjard

Elizabeth, 284

GallaisMarie (m. Valleau),
171**Gallaudent**

W. E., 33

GanongAbraham, 309
Alanson, 310
Alexander, 308
Anne ([–?–]), 233
Daniel, 233, 311–12
Daniel V., 309
John G., 233**Gargis**Juanita Blanche
(Jennings), 219**Garner**

Charles E., 151

GasherieJudith/Judy (m.
Brasier), 50–52**Gates**Amos, 125
Betsey, 125
Darius, 125–26
David, 125–26, 229
David Andrew/A., 126
Eli, 48, 125–26, 229–
30
Eliza, 125
Ethel, 125
Helen Jerusha
(Langworthy), 126
Irene, 125
Jane/Jennie S. (m.
Mosher), 126
Jennie May (m.
Barnes), 126
Leila (m. Wells), 229
Mary (Cateley), 41, 46,
48, 125–26, 229–30
Nabby (Burdick), 125
Nathan, 125
Phebe, 125**Geer**Sarah A. (m. Covert),
298**Gehring**Charles T. (*reviewed*),
236**German**Mary (m. Hickcox),
230**Gerrits**Jannetje/Janneken,
117–18
Maritie, 72
Neeltje, 65**Gerritszen**

Coert, 72

Getman

Gerry, 157

GiffordJulia Frank-
lin/Frankland
(Calder) (m. Hook-
er), 188, 290–91**Gilbert**

Asher, 307

GillihenJames, 50, 52
Susannah (Brasier), 50,
52**Glass**Amy Theodora (m.
Clyde), 5, 216
Elizabeth (m. Vohs), 5
Elizabeth Gloria, 139,
216
Grace Elvis (m.
Brown), 5, 12, 16,
139, 142, 215
Grace Theodora
(Sutton), 16, 131,
139, 141, 214–15
Henry James, 16, 139,
141, 214–15
Jacob Herman, 214
James Sutton, 215
Margaret Louise (m.
Mefferd/Mefford,
m. Champ), 215Sallie/Sally Belle
(Miller), 214**Glowinski**

Patricia, 21

GoeletRobert G. (*trustee*
emeritus)**Goetius**

Mourris, 178

Goewy

Annatie, 316

GoodwinCharles, 8
Hannah, 8**Goudie**Grace (Maitland), 302
Janet/Jeanette Grace
(m. Abbott), 302
William, 302**Gougeon**Gregoire, 278
Jeane, 278
Renee ([–?–]), 278**Goulding**

William, 109

Graham

Nathan B., 33

Grant

John, 30

GrayEbenezer, 309
Hiram B., 309–10
Mary E. (m. Baldwin),
146**Graziano**

Jackie, 190

Greeley

Horace, 9

GreenAdaline/Adeline F.
(m. Reynolds), 194,
207
Annie M. (m. Pinney,
m. Van Hoesen),
224
Eliza (Brown), 208
Hannah, 206

Green (cont'd)

Isaac, 105
 Nathaniel, 208
 Reuben, 198
 Richard Henry, 50
 William, 206

Greene

C. R., 36

Greenehome

Alice (m. Ogden), 255

Greenwood

Daniel, 254
 Jonas, 254
 Val D. (*reviewed*), 235

Gregory

James, 105, 310, 312
 Lucy, 310

Griffin

Joseph, 268
 Polly (m. Langworthy),
 126

Griffis

Hannah (Wilcox), 57
 Peter, 57

Grimes

Diantha Jane (m.
 Schaefer), 299

Grindlemier

Catherine M. (m. Zar),
 203

Gronniosaw

James Albert
 Ukawsaw, 73

Guespin

Marie (m. Le Vilain),
 278

—H—**Hadden**

George B., 233

Hagen

Carol Ruth, 264
 Dewey A., 264
 Ruth Almira
 (Anthony), 264
 Vera Jeanne, 264

Haines/Hains

Aaron, 105
 Edmund, 103
 Elihu, 310
 James, 105, 308, 310
 Stephen, 104, 233

Halbert

Ella M., 224
 Ellen Francis (Van
 Hoesen), 223–24
 James, 224
 Sally ([-?-]), 224
 Wiliam Henry H.,
 223–24

Hale

Edward Everett, 134,
 210
 Rebecca (m. Abbott),
 300

Hall

Isaac, 308
 Samuel, 311

Hallett

William C. (*treasurer*)

Halsey

Augusta Carlton (m.
 Igou), 304
 George Franklin, 304–
 6
 Harriett Peale
 (Carroll), 305
 Henry, 303
 Jessie A. (Jackson) (m.
 Donahue), 305
 Lillian “Lillie” (m.
 Body), 304, 306
 Lydia Hedges (Orr),
 303
 Lydia Orr, 303–4
 Mary Alice “Allie” (m.
 Calkins), 304, 306
 Mary Juliet (DeHart)
 (m. Lightner), 304–
 5
 Rachel (Hooker), 179,
 185, 188, 293, 298,
 303–4
 William W., 188, 303–
 4

Halsted

Joseph, 90, 96, 99

Ham

Almira, 271
 Phillip, 271

Hamilton

Israel, 104

Hancon. *See* Hansen**Hane**

James, 233

Hans/Hanse/Hansz

Cataline, 118, 122
 Pieter, 118, 122
 Sara, 121
 Volckert, 110

Hansen

Folkert/Volkert, 111,
 117–21
 Garit/Gerrit, 118–19
 James L. (*editorial board*)
 Simon, 119

Hansler

George William, 59

Hardy

Lucy (m. Nims), 227

Hardye

Joseph, 260
 Richard, 260

Harmensen

Willem, 76

Harpster

Jack, 246–47, 251

Harris

Catharina, 58
 Catharine (m.
 Comfort), 58

Hart

Frederick C., Jr.
 (*editorial board, fellow*);
 (*author*) 83, 85, 190;
 243, 245, 247
 William, 9

Harte

Jakob, 174
 Reyer, 174
 Sara (Helder), 174

- Harter**
Isaac, 47–48
- Hartje**
Lea (m. Valleau), 174, 176, 178, 282
Maria (m. Brouwer), 176
- Harvey**
John C. (*trustee*)
L. D., 222
Mary J., 222
- Haslet**
J., 36
- Hastings**
Chester D., 124–25
Ellen B. (Denison), 124–25
Francis, 124
Hannah (m. Reynolds), 91
Mary (Nelson), 125
Sarah C. (Wilder), 125
- Hatcher**
Patricia Law, 247
- Hatfield**
Edwin, 245
- Hawkie**
Ursula ([–?–]) (Martin), 66
- Hawkins**
[–?–] (Capt.), 35
- Hawks**
Caleb, 311
John, 40
- Hay**
John, 9
Lewis Scott, 27
Martha ([–?–]), 27
William, 27
- Haynes**
George W., 229
Mary (Tirrell), 229
Minnie Chloe (Wells) (Coon), 227–29
W. G., 229
- Hayt**
Charles, 104
Samuel, 104
- Stephen, 104
- Hazard**
Ellen, 198
- Hazelton/Hazleton**
Augustin W., 309
Levi, 105, 232
- Hazen**
Mentor W., 308
- Healy**
Edward, 194
- Heband**
Mary Jane (m. Daniels, m. Davids), 202
- Heberd**
Asa, 41
- Hedges**
Phoebe (m. Williams), 58
- Hedley**
John R., 31
- Hefling**
Cora Bell (Lewis), 213
John W., 213
Kenneth Wilbur, 213
May DeCoursey (Sutton), 213
- Helder**
Sara (m. Harte), 174
- Helling**
Wybrecht Hendricks, 114
- Henderson**
Harold (*editorial board*); (*reviewer*) 157, 236
- Hendricks**
Cornelia (m. Van Giesen), 115
Wybrecht, 114
- Hendricksen**
Lubbert, 115
- Hendrickson**
Robert F. (*trustee emeritus*)
- Hendricx.** *See* Hendricks
- Hennessey**
William, 29–30
- Henion**
John, 311
- Henry**
Beatrice Dorothy (Peters or Sutton) (Kissinger), 217–18
Charles Vincent, 218
Margaret (m. Foster), 40
Marian S. (*reviewed*), 155–56
- Hensley**
John, 36
- Herbert**
Judith A. (*editorial board*); (*reviewer*), 156
- Hescock**
Ann Eliza, 270
David, 270
Effie ([–?–]), 270
Elsa/Elsie (Duers) (m. Thompson, m. Thompson), 268, 270–71
Nancy (Duers), 266, 270
Ransom, 270
- Heustce**
David, 23
- Heustis**
David, 23
- Heywood**
Oliver (Rev.), 250
- Hickcox**
Anna M./Anna Miranda (m. Wells), 49, 230–31
Fannie (m. Wilcox), 231
Lyman, 230
Mary (German), 230
- Hickel**
Mary C. (m. Carroll), 305

Hicks

Sarah Elizabeth
(Cannon), 131–32

Hillyard

John, 66
Mary ([–?–]), 66

Hinds

Rachel (m. Hooker),
181–82

Hine

James, 104
Jeremiah, 308
Rachel (m. Hooker),
181–82

Hipkins

Batian, G., 26

Hitchcock

Alvin, 270
Susan (McGowan)
(Lynch) (Duers),
263–65, 270
Theodore, 264–65,
270–71

Hix

Charlotte Megill (*fellow*)

Hobbs

Patricia Lee (*author*),
39, 123, 221, 317

Hobby

David, 97
Thomas, 104, 232

Hoff

Henry B. (*trustee*
emeritus, fellow)

Hogden. *See* Ogden**Hollenbeck**

Keturah, 221–22

Holloway

W. R., 295

Holmes

Almira, 124
Ann Mariah (aka
Reynolds), 198
Annie (m. Wilcox),
227
Hannah (Waring), 197
Henry, 124

James, 86, 197–98
James S., 312
Matilda (m. Reynolds),
197–98
Oliver Wendell, 9, 134,
210
William, 101–2

Hook

Josiah C., 30–31

Hooker

Augusta, 300
Augusta Wendell (m.
Pettit, m. Rowe),
179, 185–86, 189
Cora (m. Covert), 293,
295, 297–98
Edmund/Edmond
March Blunt, 179,
185, 188, 293–98
Eliza (Blunt), 163,
179–82, 184–86,
289, 294
Eliza Carlton, 179,
185–88
Ellen E. (Morris), 188,
289–90
Ellen H. (Kiely), 188,
289–92
Elmira Mary (Blauvelt)
(Duryea), 188, 293,
295, 297
George William, 180–
81, 185, 188–89

Hannah

(Whitenack/Whitna
ck), 189

Henry, 179, 181, 185–
86, 189, 293

Ida May, 291–92

Jessie, 299

John, 183, 291–92

Joseph Blunt, 179,
185–86, 188–89,
293, 300

Joseph Edmond, 291–
93

Julia Franklin /Frank-
land (Calder)
(Gifford), 188, 290–
91

Laura (m. Schaefer?),
293, 296–99

Lida/Lide, 296, 299

Martha E. “Mattie”
(Frizzell), 188, 294,
296, 298

Martha Garsed (m.
Hubbard), 179–80,
185–86, 189

Mary (m. Vanderbeek),
293, 295, 297

Philip, 183

Rachel (m. Halsey),
179, 185, 188, 293,
298, 303–4

Rachel (Blount
/Bolunt), 293

Rachel (Hinds/Hine),
181–82

Samuel, 181–83

Sarah (m. Abbott),
179–80, 185–88,
299–301

Sarah Elizabeth (Wol-
leat/Walleat), 189

Susannah, 182

Thomas, 249

Virginia, 180

William, 163, 179–86,
289

William Jarvis, 180–81,
185, 188, 289–92

Hopkins

Abraham, 311

Berry, Jr., 233

Hoppe

Marijtjen (m. Van
Giesen), 115

Rachel, 112

Hoppin

Charles A., 107

Horry

Elias, 36

Hoskins

Benajah, 307

Hotchkiss

Almira Maria (m.
Duers, m. Ham?),
264, 271

Hotchkiss (cont'd)

Hannah ([?–?]), 271
Sterling, 271

Houseman**/Howseman**

Charles, 118

Howe

Frederick, 41, 48, 123,
125

Howes

Daniel, 105, 232
Nathan A., 104

Howland

Alfred C., 188
Henry E., 187–88
Louise (Miller), 187–88

Hoyt

Sharon L. (*author*), 163,
179, 289

Hubbard

James German, 189
Martha Garsed
(Hooker), 179–80,
185–86, 189
Solomon, 47

Hughson

James, 311

Hulitar

Mary, 157

Hults

Elisha, 311

Hunloke

Bowman, 284
Mary (Valleau) (Bard),
283
Sarah, 284
Thomas, 283–84

Hunt

Julia Emma (m. De
Grove), 143–44

Huntley

Eliza, 222
Thomas A., 222

Husted

Sarah ([?–?]), 92

Hutchenson

Charles, 234

Hutchingson

Charles, 310

Hutson

William, 30, 33

—I—**Igou**

Augusta Carlton
(Halsey), 304
George C., 304

Imel

Opal Lucille (m.
Brown), 215

Ireland

Alexander S., 210
Anne Scott (m. Parks),
210
Ruth (Larue), 210

Isaak

James (*author*), 53

Ivestor

Anna Mae (m.
Jennings), 219

—J—**Jackson**

Charles William, 305
David, 234
Jessie A. (m. Halsey,
m. Donahue), 305
Mary J. (Powell), 305
Robert, 248
William C., 305

Jacobs

family, 37
A. J. (*trustee*)

Jacobson

Christian, 109

Jacocks

William, 312

James

Maryette L., 48, 226
Sarah (m. Read), 150
Sheffield L., 48, 226

Jannetie

Elisabeth, 281

Jans/Jansz

Albert, 64
Angenietje, 121–22
Auke, 107
Christoffel/Stoffel,
106–8, 110, 114
Claes/Niclaas, 106–13,
116, 119
Dirck, 108, 110, 114
Hans, 121
Leysebet (m. Van
Barkelo), 106–8
Trijntje, 75

Jansen/Janszen

Anthony, 65
Dirck, 67
Hans, 117, 121–22
Klaas, 67
Symon, 107
Willem, 107

Jarvis

John W., 184

Jefferson

Thomas, 184

Jenning

Elisa, 55

Jennings

Ann (MacIntyre), 55
Anna Mae (Ivestor),
219
Armstrong Anne (m.
Ray), 219
Dudley, 55
Jane E., 55
John E., 55
Juanita Blanche (m.
Gargis), 219
K. (Mrs.), 55
Kezia/Keziah
(McIntyre), 54–55
Rufus T., 219
William Clayton, 55

Jewel

Elizabeth (m. Valleau),
288

Jeyerse

Rebecka, 280

Johannes/Johannesz

Aaltje, 108
Folkert, 121

Johns

William P. (*trustee*
emeritus)

Johnson

Alex C., 302–3
Anne Davis, 219
Derrick, 110
Elizabeth, 68
Ida Rebecca (DeVore),
302–3
Isabella, 26
J. B., 224
Rachel, 26
Sarah, 200
Theoffilius, 109

Johnston

Lewis, 170

Jolliff

Carl R., 179, 181

Jones

Evan, 66
Henry Z, Jr. (*fellow*)
Karen Mauer (*editor*,
fellow), 3
William, 317

Jordan

Robert S., 157

Jordan-Bychkov

Terry G., 157

Jouneau

Elizabeth (m. Valteau),
276

Joslyn

Roger D. (*editorial*
board, fellow)

Jowes

Job, 233

Jowett

family, 254
Grace (m. Ogden), 254

Judd

Permelia (m. Duers),
268

Jurriansen

Barent, 109

—K—**Kaar**

Annetje (m.
Chardavoine), 284
Johannes, 284

Kaey

Annetie, 166, 279

Kately

Andrew, 41–42, 46, 48
Chloe (Foster) (m.
Wells), 39, 41–49,
123, 127, 221, 317
John, 46, 47

Katley/Katly

John, 47

Kazragis

Colleen A., 157

Keeler

[–?] (Rev. Mr.), 195

Keese

Anne, 33

Kelley

Jane (m. McGibney),
269
Joan de Vries (*reviewer*),
77

Kelly

Arthur C. M. (*fellow*)
Nancy V. (*fellow*)
Reuben, 307
Seth, 312
Worden, 309

Kendrick

Alexander, 29
Margaret (m. Calder),
290

Kent

Peter S., 309
Rodolphus, 29

Kiely

Ellen ([–?–]), 291
Ellen H. (m. Hooker),
188, 289–92
James B., 291

John M., 291

Margaret ([Morris?]),
289, 291

Mary (Nugent), 291

Richard, 289, 291

Richard Orpheus, 291

Kiley

John, 290

Kilmer

David H., 157

Kimmelman

Elbrun (*trustee*)

King

Sophia (m. McIntyre),
63

Kingsbury

James, 139, 141
Virginia (Brown), 139,
141

Kinion/Kinyon

Arnold, 311

Kinson

Arnold, 311

Kirkam/Kirkum

Joseph, 307, 310

Kirtland

Mary Jane (m.
Cannon), 7, 131–32

Kissinger

Ann ([–?–]), 218
Beatrice Dorothy
(Peters or Sutton)
(m. Henry), 217–18
Hugh Patrick “Pat,”
218–19
Marion, 218

Kitchell

Moses, 296
Percilla, 296

Knapp

Daniel, 234
Elias, 310–11

Kniffin

Amos, 103

Knoet

Claartje, 316

Knox

Abraham, 103, 105
 Frederic/Frederick,
 105, 234
 Thomas, 234

Koerten

Myndert, 110

Kowallis

Bart Joseph (*author*),
 263

Kyp

Johannes, 68

—L—**Lalloi**

John, 66

Lamson

Caroline E. (m. Lane),
 188

Lander

Richard N./Dick, 94

Lane

Caroline E. (Lamson),
 188
 Caroline Eliza (m.
 Miller), 188
 Charlotte (m. Billings),
 188
 David, 188

Langworthy

Helen Jerusha (m.
 Gates), 126
 Polly (Griffin), 126
 Saunders, 126

Lanning

Elsie (m. Wilcox), 56

Lansing

Annatje, 315
 Hannes, 315
 Izak, 315
 Joh. I., 315
 Maria, 315
 Marytje/Maria (van
 Huiser), 315

Larkin

Janet Dorothy
 (*reviewed*) 242, 318–
 19

Laroe

Abram, 283, 286
 Annatje ([–?–]), 286
 Elisabeth, 114–15
 Jacobus, 115
 Jacques, 114–15
 James, 114
 Lydia (Romeyn) (m.
 Slingerlandt, m.
 Westervelt), 112–15
 Pieter/Peter, 114–15
 Siack, 280
 Wijbreg (m.
 Voorheesen), 286

Larue

Ruth (m. Ireland), 210

Lasley

Daniel, 36

Laurier

Susanna, 50

Lawler

S. W., 151

Lawrence

John, 308
 Thomas, 118
 Wm., 119

Lazier. *See also* Lozier

Anne (Valleau), 166–
 67, 169, 172, 175,
 279–81
 Lucas, 166–67, 169,
 172, 175, 177, 275,
 280

Leach

Mary A., 133

Le Baron

Louisa (m. Sutton),
 135, 210, 211

Le Blanc

Montamat (Madam),
 25
 Yves, 25

Lebric

Cassie C. (m. Rouse),
 229

Ledley

Wilson V., 120, 316

Lee

Jerusha (m. Burnham),
 40
 John [T.?), 302

Leigh

Emma (m. Piper), 214

Leisler

Jacob, 67

Leizure. *See* Lazier,

Lozier

Lenox

Robert, 28

Leonard

Eva Marie, 157

LeRoux

Jacques, 114–15

**LeVilain/Le Vilain
/Le Villain**

Jeanne (m. Valleau),
 278–79
 Josias, 278
 Marie (Guespin), 278

Lewis

Alfred, 308–9
 Cora Bell (m. Hefling),
 213
 Grand, 25
 Henry, 310
 Jean, 28
 Jephtha, 103

Lewry

Elizabeth, 6
 Samuel, 6

Lezier. *See* Lazier, Lozier**Light**

Joseph, 308
 Prudence A., 206

Lightner

Mary Julie (DeHart)
 (Halsey), 304–5

Livingston

[–?–] (Mr.), 36

Lizier. *See* Lazier, Lozier**Lome.** *See* Lum

Long

Amelia J. (m. Parks),
209

Longfellow

Henry Wadsworth, 9,
300

Lord

George E., 291
Kate/Kattie (Poinier),
290–91
William, 291

Louise

Marie, 25

Louwerense

Louwerens, 119

Loveless

Jeremiah, 168, 288
Liddie/Lydia/Lyda (m.
Valleau), 168, 275,
288
Permelia ([–?–]), 168,
288

Lovell/Lovill

Jos. S., 36

Lowrencon

Lowrence, 119

Loyd

Joseph, 29

Lozier. *See also* Lazier

Anne Magdalena
(Valleau), 166–67,
169, 172, 175, 279–
81
Christina (de Baen),
177
Hillebrant, 177
Jannetje (m. Zabriskie,
m. Valleau), 177
Lucas, 275, 280–81
Nicholas, 280
Tryntje Pieters (Slot),
280

Lubbertsen**/Lubbertszen**

Juriaen, 111, 115
Lubbert, 118
Roelof, 114

Lubertse

Jourjan, 118

Lucas

Jannetje, 118

Luddington**/Ludington**

Frederic/Frederick,
307, 311
Lewis, 307, 311

Ludlow

[–?–] (Atty.), 35

Ludwig

Catherine (Casker),
142
John, 142
Ruth E. (m. Sutton),
142

Lum

Dorothy (m. Ogden),
250
John, 250

Lupton

Christopher, 259
Ellen/Helen (m.
Ogden), 258–59
Hannah (Morris), 259
Lydia (Raynor), 259
Thomas, 259

Lusier. *See* Lazier, Lozier**Lustenberger**

Anita A. (*editorial board,*
fellow, trustee emerita)

Luyster

Antje, 73
Jan, 73
Pieter, 73
Pieter Cornelis, 72
Willemptje Pieters, 72

Lydius

Martinus, 316

Lynam

Lenora, 179

Lynch

Jeremiah, 264–65
Susan (McGowan) (m.
Duers, m. Hitch-
cock), 263–65, 270

Lynes

Stephen C., 104

Lyon

Abraham/Abram, 199,
204–5
Daniel, 93–94, 97–98
Elsie M., 196–97
Gilbert, 93, 94
Hester Ann, 199
James Jr., 95
John, 93–94, 199
Jonathan, 89, 191
Joseph, 94, 97
Justus/Justice, 93–94,
98
Mary ([–?–]), 93–94
Mary/Polly
(Reynolds), 196–97,
199, 201, 204–5
Mary Jane, 199
Roger, 89–90, 93–95,
97–99, 190–91,
199–200
Samuel, 93–94, 98,
192, 196
Tyler F., 199

—M—**Mabee/Mabie**

[–?–] (Mr.), 37
Frederic, 38

Mace/Macey

Thomas, 25

MacIntyre

Ann (m. Jennings), 55

Mackenelt

Elsie, 178

Mackenzie

Robert Shelton, 9

Macy

Harry, Jr. (*editorial*
board, fellow); (*author*)
64, 106, 318;
(*reviewer*) 237; 165

Madsen

Stephen S. (*trustee*)

Maitland

Grace (m. Goudie),
302

Malcolm

Agnes (m. De Grove),
145–46
James, 146
Mary Gray (Anderson), 145–46

Manahan

Mary (m. Frizzell), 294

Manford

Ayda/Ida ([–?–]), 66
John, 66

Mann

John, 37

Mapes

Jona, 32

Markely

B. A., 36

Marmion

Dinah (m. Bard), 280

Marr

William A., 308

Marschalk

Elizabeth, 52

Marshall

Anna (Fanon or
Farron), 145
James K., 299
John, 300
Minnie (m. De Grove),
145
William H., 145

Martense/Martensen

Roelof, 65, 68

Martin

Anna (m. Wilcox), 57
David Kendall (*fellow*)
George, 66
Mary, 25
Sarah H. (m.
Balderston), 129
Ursula ([–?–]) (m.
Hawkie), 66

Marvin

Nathaniel W., 104, 233

Mason

Minerva (m. Card),
228

Matchett

Helen Cromwell (m.
Burroughs), 136–37
James, 136–37
Nellie C. (Rearick), 137

Mattice

Caroline (m.
Thompson), 271

Maupertius

John B., 24

Mayhew

Carrie A. (m. Cately),
130
Levi S., 130
Philena (Webb), 130

McArdle

Mary, 157

McCall

Ennis, 309

McCann

Mary E., 188

McClellan

George, 9

McCloy

Andrew, 251

McClure

Claudia Marshall (Ab-
bott) (m. Birkett),
187, 301–2
Edwin Brandon, 301–
2
Jonathan, 301
Lucetta/Licetta (m.
Burr), 301
Martha (Yocum), 301

McCormick

Bridget (m. Anscomb),
138

McCracken

George E., 87

McDowell

Eliza (m. Morse), 217
Irvin, 6–7

McGibney

Hopewell “Hopey”
(Dewers), 268–69
Jane (Kelley), 269
John, 269
Nancy (Qua), 269
Polly (Queen), 269
Samuel, 269

McGlone

Charles H., 292
Emeline (Doty), 292

McGowan

Philip, 265
Susan (m. Lynch, m.
Duers, m. Hitch-
cock), 263–65, 270

McGrady

James, 97

McIntosh

Angus, 61
Ellen (m. Taylor), 153

McIntyre

Abel, 54
Adin, 62–63
Alexander, 62
Alonzo William, 62
Amanda, 61
Ann (m. Roberts), 54
Ann Eliza (Fleming),
62
Ardin, 62
Asa Daniel, 62
Daniel, 53–54, 60–62
Drusilla (Beebe), 60–
62
Elizabeth (m. Warren),
54
J. D., 61–63
James, 53
Jane, 54
Jemima (m. Wilcox),
56–57
John, 53–54, 62
John D., 62
John David, 61–63
Kersiah, 55
Kezia/Keziah (m.
Jennings), 54–55

McIntyre (cont'd)

Laruah (Stafford), 53–54
 Marinda (Beebe), 61–62
 Mary (m. Mitchell), 54
 Mary (m. Wilcox), 55–56
 Mary Marcella, 62
 Polly (m. Wilcox), 55–56
 Rue (Stafford), 53–54
 Samantha, 63
 Samantha Loiza, 63
 Solomon, 62–63
 Sophia (King), 63
 William, 62
 William Gloyd, 63

McKinnon

Flora Ann (m. Bubbins), 211

McNamara

Barbara, 157

McReady

James, 97

McVetty

Suzanne (*fellow*)

Mead

Benjamin, 234
 Lockwood, 234
 Morris, 103
 Moses, 312
 Nathan, 103–105, 233–34, 309
 Spencer P., 87

Mecker

Polly (m. Warren), 102

Meeker

Polly (m. Warren), 102
 Samuel, 52

Mefferd/Mefford

Dayle Sherwood, 215–16
 Emma ([–?–]), 216
 Margaret Louise (Glass) (m. Champ), 215

Meigs

Carolyn Beardsley, 153

Menthorne. *See*

Minthorn

Merchant

Hiram M., 123

Mereck/Merick

/Merrick
 Isachar/Isacker, 308–9, 312

Merritt

Nathan, 90, 98, 195

Meyer

Agnes, 200
 Eugene L., Jr., 200

Meyerink

Kory L., 157

Michell

H. C., 36

Middlebrook

Ephraim, 127
 Mary L. (m. Moore), 127

Miller

[–?] (Esq./Mr.), 37–38
 Amanda A. (m. Reynolds), 205
 Anthony, 198
 Augustus, 137
 Benjamin Cory, 18, 20, 137–38
 Betsey (Bouton), 205
 Caroline Eliza (Lane), 188
 Charles Edmund, 187–88
 Elijah, 43, 47
 Esther Hope, 19–20, 138
 Fanny L. (m. Williams), 186–88
 Jonathan, 188
 Louise (m. Howland), 187–88
 Mary (Dodge), 137
 Mary (Sutton), 18–20, 137–38

Richard, Jr., 205

Robert B., 85

Ruth Theodora (m. Anscomb), 19–20, 138

Sallie/Sally Belle (m. Glass), 214

Samuel, 198

Sarah Ross (Blunt), 188

Mills

Andrew J., 207
 Daniel, 86–88, 90, 191

Milner

John, 260

Miner/Minor

Charles/Charly, 308–12
 Russell J., 233

Minter

Doris Alma (Ray), 220
 James E., 220
 Mary F. (Delabar), 220
 William Perrin, 220

Minthorn

Hillegond (Webber), 117
 Philip, 112, 117
 Sara/Sarah (m. Romeyn, m. Webber), 112, 116–17

Minyetti

Johanna Christine Dorothy (m. Wilson/Willson), 139

Mitchell

family, 247, 252
 Mary (McIntyre), 54
 Matthew, 246–47, 250–51
 Samuel, 30
 William, 54

Monfoort

Ida/Ayda ([–?–]), 66
 Jan/John, 66

Montamat

P. Roy, 26

Montamat (cont'd)

Pn. (Madam), 26

Moon

Richard, 317

Moore

Ann Elizabeth (m.
Cately), 49, 127
Cora (Covert), 298
John, 127
John C., 298
Maria A. (m. Cately),
49, 127, 129
Mary A. ([?–]), 150
Mary L. (Middle-
brook), 127
Stephen West, 36
Theophilus W., 150

Moran

Thomas, 9

Morehouse

Jonathan, 100–103

Morgan

[?–] (Gov.), 7
Elijah, 311
Isaac, 308
John, 311–12

Morris

Ellen E. (m. Hooker),
188, 289–90
Hannah (m. Lupton),
259
James, 289–90
Lydia Ann (m.
Burroughs), 136
Margaret (m. Kiely?),
289, 291
Mary ([?–]), 289–90
Mary Ann (m.
Poinier), 290–92

Morrissey

Michael, 76, 120
Mike (*author*), 316

Morse

Eliza (McDowell), 217
Myrtle (m. Peters, m.
Sutton), 12, 139,
141, 216–17
William G., 217

Morton

Geo W., 31–32
J. (Gen.), 38
Jacob, 32

Morvatt

John, 33

Mosher/Moshier

Elisha, 127
Elizabeth ([?–]), 127
Henster A., 196
Jane/Jennie S. (Gates),
126
Jessie May, 127
Jonathan, 96, 98
Joseph Dewitt, 127
Sanford, 95
Sandford, 196

Mott

Frank Luther, 10
Jacob, 25–26, 29, 34

Muehlenbruch

Charles, 133
Lydia, 133

Muir

Alexander/Alexander
C., 144
Elizabeth (Wilson?),
144
Frances Ellsworth (De
Grove), 143–44
Margaret (Blackwood),
144

Mulligan

John W., 35

Mullins

Isabella, 222

Mumford

John, 66

Munn

Leland E., 151
Mary “Mamie” Fannie
(Pyles) (De Grove),
149, 151

Munro

[?–] (Atty.), 36

Muntford

Albertson, 66
John, 66

Murray

Hester ([?–]), 15
Isaiah G., 15, 133

Myers

family, 37

—N—

Nation

Shirley (Valleau), 168,
288

Neal

Chloe (Van Hoesen),
225
Robert J., 225
William, 225

Nelles

Henry, 61
Robert, 53, 56

Nelson

James M., 311
Mary (m. Hastings),
125

Neufille

Rachell, 174

Nevius

Peter/Pieter, 69–70

Newberry

John, 104

Nichols

Samuel, 27

Nicholson

William A., 85–86, 95

Nickerson

Nathan, 103, 232–34
Tartulus, 104, 309

Nieminin

Gayla (*author*), 163,
165, 272

Nims

Celona Cummings
(Wells), 227
Charles, 227
Herbert E., 227
Lucy (Hardy), 227

Noel

Estella (m. Blunt), 212

Noordstrand. *See* Van Noordstrand

Norstrand
family, 118

Northrup
Hopy (m. Duers),
264–65
Joseph, 266

Nugent
Mary (m. Kiely), 291

—O—

O'Brien
Charles F., 139

Ogden
family, 245, 247, 252,
254, 256, 262
Abraham, 255
Adam, 250
Alice (Greenhome),
255
Daniel, 258
Dorothy (Lum), 250
Elizabeth (m.
Saltonstall), 250
Ellen/Helen (Lupton),
258–59
Esther (m. Rockwell),
102
Frances (m. Wood),
250
Grace (Jowett), 254
Isaac G., 32
Isabell, 258
James, 254
John, 243, 245–49,
251–52, 254–62
Katheryne (Bradford),
249
Louis G. (*author*), 243,
245
Margaret, 32
Marie, 255
Mary, 255
Mary (Smythies), 255
Michael, 255, 257
Richard, 243, 245–46,
248, 252, 254, 256–
60, 262

Samuel, 254, 257
Susan, 254
Thomas Ludlow, 266

Ogilvie
Peter, Jr., 34

Okielly
Richard, 291

O'Neill
Terri Bradshaw
(*editorial board*)

Ongoney
Esther ([–?–]) (m.
Snure), 59

Organ
Reuben, 307

Orr
Lydia Hedges (m.
Halsey), 303

Ostrum
Tryntje, 168

Oulton
William B., 284

Out
Elizabeth A., 222
Jeremiah, 222

Ovise
John Maria, 28

Owen
[–?–] (Mrs.), 168, 288
Brent M. (*author*), 243,
245
John, 103, 105, 232,
308–11

Owens
John E., 222

—P—

Paddock
Stephen, 103
Thomas W., 307

Palmer
Billings, 130
Huldah (m. Cately), 49,
129–30
Susanna (Babcock),
130
Winans, 89

Parcot
Michelle (m. Valleau),
276

Park
Timothy, 310

Parker-Galbreath
Simon (*author*), 50

Parks
Amelia J. (Long), 209
Anne Scott (Ireland),
210
Clarence Milton, 133,
135, 209
Clemence Elizabeth
(Field), 209–10
Emma (Sutton), 5, 19,
131–32, 134–35,
209
George, 209
George Sutton, 134,
209–10
Grace Amelia, 209–10

Pasquereau
Madelaine (m.
Fauconnier), 279

Patten
Malinda (m. DeHart),
305

Paulus
Aeltje, 67

Payne
Thomas, 31–32

Pearce
Carrie J. (Tetter), 212
Fern May (m. Sutton),
135, 212–13
Isaac, 103, 232
Theodore H., 212
Thomas J., 309

Pease
[–?–] (Rev.), 289

Peck
Jacobus, 175

Peirce
Isaac, 234

Peletreau
Elizabeth, 167, 280

Peletreau (cont'd)

Jean, 280

Pendleton

Wm. (Rev.), 299

PendoredSarah (m. Woolston),
153**Perdon**

Jacob, 108

PetersBeatrice Dorothy (aka
Sutton) (m. Kissing-
er, m. Henry), 217–
18Myrtle (Morse) (m.
Sutton), 12, 139,
141, 216–17

Walter, 216–17

PetersonAnna Olivia (m.
DeGrove), 146
Augusta ([–?–]), 146**Pettit**Augusta Wendell
(Hooker) (m.
Rowe), 179, 185–86,
189

William F., 189

PhilipsCatherine (Seeley), 102
Levi, 102**Phillips**

Sarelda (m. Body), 306

PierceJefferson, 309
Zipporah (m.
Reynolds), 88**Pierpont**

[–?–] (Mr.), 37

PietersGeertje, 108, 114
Tryntje (m. Lozier),
280
Willemptje, 72**Pietersen**

Pieter, 75

PikeCharles P., 124
Chloe B. (Denison),
124
Joel, 124
Mary ([–?–]), 124**Pinney**Annie M. (Green) (m.
Van Hoesen), 224**Piper**Emma (Leigh), 214
Grace Theodora
“Dora” (Sutton),
214
William Allen, 214
William “Bill” James,
214**Plant**

[–?–] (Mr.), 14

Platt

Benoni, 97

PoinierCatherine, 291
Charles P., 290
Kate/Kattie (m. Lord),
290–91
Louise E., 290
Mary Ann (Morris),
290–92**Polhemus**

[–?–] (Dominee), 64

PomeroyEleazer, 40
William G. (*trustee*)**Pontifell**Lukes Ives (*secretary*)**Pope**Daniel N., 222
Mary P., 222**Pote**

William, 313

PowellMary J. (m. Jackson),
305
R. Janet, 54**Prawl**

Abram, 36

PriceEdmund, 308
W. Francis, Jr. (*trustee*
emeritus)**Prichard**Ada (Roberson), 231
Cleo Marguerite
(Wells), 230–31
Emmet Cowell, 231
Thomas J., 231**Prince**

Henry, 28

Prindle

Paul W., 314

Provost[–?–] (Bishop), 35
Andrew J., 120**Pulteney**

William, 316

Purchase

[–?–] (Capt.), 35

Purdy

Hiram, 308

PylesMary “Mamie” Fannie
(m. De Grove, m.
Munn), 149, 151
William B., 151**—Q—****Qua**Nancy (m. McGibney),
269**Quackenbush**Adriana, 314
Anne Elizabeth
(Brower), 314–15
Gail Richard, 314
Geertruy (van der
Werken), 313–15
Isaac, 315
Jacob, 313–15
Maria (m. van der
Werken), 313–15
Rachel, 313**Queen**Polly (m. McGibney),
269

Quinly

Joseph, 37

—R—**Radcliff**

Jacob, 27–32

Raftery

Patrick, 190

Ratlif

Peter, 36

Raum

Green B., 17

Ray

Amy Valentine
(Sutton), 141, 219
Armontaine Anne
(Jennings), 219
Charles Emerson, 219
Chelcie Emmerson,
141, 219
Doris Alma (m.
Minter), 220
Emerson, 219
Laura (Thomas), 219
Marjorie Jean (m.
Suttles), 220

Raymond

Amanda (m. Eames),
102
Henry, 35
James, 308, 310
Morgan L., 308, 310
William, 308

Raynor

Lydia (m. Lupton), 259

Read

Catherine Francis
“Fannie” (m.
DeGrove), 150
Charles F., 150
Sarah (James), 150

Ready

Esther (m. Sutton), 5,
18–19
James R., 18
John, 18

Rearick

Nellie C. (m.
Matchett), 137

Redmonds

George, 256

Reed

Betsey, 234
Daniel, 103–4
Lewis, 234
Moses F., 234, 308
Stephen, 105, 307

Reid

William D., 60

Reily

Richard Orpheus, 291

Remsen

Jan, 72

Reynolds

[–?–] (female), 194
Abram/Abraham, 205
Adaline/Adeline F.
(Green), 194, 207
Alpheus, 86, 192–93
Amanda/Hannah
Amanda (m. Sands),
194, 196–97, 201,
206–7
Amanda A. (Miller),
205
Ambrose, 205
Ann/Ann R. (m.
Sniffin), 195–97,
205–6
Ann (m. Sutliff), 91
Ann Elizabeth, 205
Ann Maria Holmes,
198
Anna ([–?–]), 96, 191–
92
Arden, 203
Betsey, 193
“Bud,” 197
Caleb, 88
Caroline E., 205
Catherine Mary, 203
Charles, 196, 205
Charles Freeman, 203
Charles M., 204–5

Charlett (m. Zarr), 201
Charlotte (m. Dorris),
147
Charlotte A., 204
Clifford, 205
Daniel, 86, 91–92
David, 205
David W., 91
Deborah ([–?–]), 92
Deborah A. (m.
Baker), 194
Eli, 196–98
Elias, 204
Eliza/Elizabeth
(Ferris), 194, 199–
201, 204–5
Eliza Jane/Jannie, 208
Eliza Jane (Zar), 203
Elizabeth, 205
Elizabeth ([–?–]), 194
Ellen ([–?–]), 198
Ellis, 197
Emiline, 205
Floyd, 203
Frances A., 205
Frank, 208
George, 92, 205
George W., 198
Gideon Lee, 203
Gilbert, 233
Hannah, 91
Hannah ([–?–]), 91
Hannah (Hastings), 91
Hannah Elizabeth, 203
Hester Ann ([–?–]),
200
Hettie S., 205
Ida Eudora, 205
Isaac, 83, 85–86, 90–
93, 95–99, 190–92,
194–97, 199–201,
203–6
Isaac P., 85, 91–92,
194
Isaac Platt, 92
Jacob, 193
James, 86, 192, 194

Reynolds (cont'd)

- Jane Marie (m. Davids), 196–97, 201–2
- Jeremiah, 203
- Jesse, 88, 205
- Joanna (Winans), 88–90, 191
- Joannah (widow), 89
- John, 83, 85–90, 92–93, 95–97, 99, 103, 191–94, 196–97, 203, 205, 308
- John A., 123
- Jonah, 88
- Jonathan, 88, 97
- Joseph, 196–97, 204–5
- Joseph Hyatt, 203
- Joshua, 89–91, 193–94, 197
- Julia M., 204
- Lavina/Lovinia Jane, 198
- Lewis, 192–94, 307
- Lewis John, 205
- Louis, 205
- Lucy, 196–97, 201
- Marion H., 87
- Mary, 193
- Mary/Polly (m. Lyon), 196–97, 199, 201, 204–5
- Mary (Sherwood), 198
- Mary A., 198
- Mary Jane ([–?–]), 205
- Matilda (Holmes), 197–98
- Millard Filmore, 205
- Nathan, 208
- Nathaniel, 92
- Phebe Jane, 204–5
- Phoebe, 193
- Phoebe/Phebe Jane (Ferris), 197, 199, 204
- Prudence, 85–86, 90–92, 96–97, 99
- Prudence Ann, 198
- Prudence Ann (Seeley), 85–86, 90–91, 96–99, 191–92, 194–95, 197
- Rebecca, 88
- Rebecca (Rundle) (m. Clark), 87–88
- Rheuhama (Avery) (Sniffin), 85, 192, 194–96, 206
- Richard, 88
- Robert, 88
- Roger, 194
- Ronald B., 197
- Ruth (Townsend), 86, 192–93
- Sally (m. Fields), 86, 192, 194
- Sally Ann, 204
- Samuel, 91, 202
- Samuel A., 205
- Samuel Sands, 203
- Sarah, 196–97
- Sarah ([–?–]), 90, 92, 193–94, 197
- Sarah A./Lina, 208
- Sarah Ann/Sally (m. Zar), 196–97, 201–2
- Sarah Ann/Sally (Ackley), 204–5
- Sarah E. (m. Flewellin), 201
- Seth S., 201
- Shubal, 91
- Smith, 201
- Solomon, 88
- Sophia ([–?–]), 193
- Stephen, 200–201
- Stephen Augustus, 205
- Stephen Henry, 204–5
- Stephen Matthew, 196–97, 199, 203–5
- Susan ([–?–]), 192
- Susan E., 205
- Sutton, 88
- Uriah, 201
- William, 193, 196, 201, 208
- William Edgar, 204
- William F., 201
- William Henry Harrison, 203
- William Shute, 196–97, 207–8
- Zebulon, 200
- Zipporah (Pierce), 88

Rice

Edward, 233

Richards

Nathan, 232–33

Ricker

R., 33

Riker

Richard, 32

Rim

Barbary ([–?–]), 167

George, 167

Rimment

Henry, 35

Rippier

Anna C., 87

Robbertsen

Magdalena, 281

Robbinson

Joseph (Capt.), 173–74

Roberson

Ada (m. Prichard), 231

Robert S. (*trustee*)

Roberts

Ann (McIntyre), 54

Marguerite, 280

Owen, 54

Robinson

Asa, 307

Ebenzer, 308

Edward, 307

Moses C., 307

Seth, 307

Rockwell

Enos, 234

Esther (Ogden), 102

Reuben, 102

Rodriguez

Renato, 179

Roe

[–?–] (Mr.), 34

Daniel, 234

Peter, 34

William, 34

- Roeloff**
Marten, 68
- Roelofs/Roelofse**
Anneke, 72
Annetje, 65, 68, 71
Annetje (m. Terhune), 65
Geesie, 115
Jannetie, 110, 114
- Roelfsen**
Joannes, 314
- Rogers**
Uriah, 307–8
- Roll**
Trijntje Jans, 75
- Romeyn/Romeijn/Romein**
Albert, 110, 112–15
Anganitie, 116
Catharina, 112
Christina, 112, 114
Christina/Stintje
 Alberts (Terhune), 106–14, 116–18, 122
Christintie, 115
Christoffel/Stoffel
 Jansz, 106–9, 114
Claes, 75
Claes/Nicholaas
 /Nicholas Jansz
 /Jansen, 106–13, 116–17, 119
Daniel, 112–13, 115
Elisabet/Elisabeth (m. Zabriskie), 109, 114
Geertje (Wyckoff), 108
Geesje, 115
Gerbrechtje Claes (m. Ackerman), 109, 112–13
Jan, 116
Jan/Jan Claesen
 /John/John
 Claesen, 108, 111–14, 116–17
Jannetie Roelofse (Westervelt), 110, 114
- Jannetje, 114
Klaes, 116
Klaas Janszen, 67
Lammetje (Bogaert /Bongaert), 108, 113, 116
Leysebet/Lijsbeth (m. Zabriskie), 108, 112, 114
Lijsbeth, 67
Lydia/Lydia Claes (m. Laroe, m. Slingerlandt, m. Westervelt), 112–15
Maritie (Westervelt), 112, 115
Nicholas/Nicolaas, 111–12
Rachel, 113, 116
Rachel (m. Van Gijse), 116
Saertie, 112
Samuel/Samuel
 Claesen, 112, 115–17
Sara/Saertje Claes (m. Van Giesen), 112–13, 115–16
Sara/Sarah (Minthorn) (m. Webber), 112, 116–17
Stijntje, 108, 114, 116
Stoffel, 110
Symon Jansen, 107
- Romijn, Romine, Romyn.** *See* Romeyn
- Roos**
Jannetje, 114
Jonathan, 114
- Roosevelt**
Cornelius C., 28
- Roper**
William, 256
- Ross**
James, Jr., 22, 36
Sarah “Sally” (m. Blunt), 182, 184
- Rouse**
Cassie C. (Lebric), 229
- Edward L., 228
Nellie Laverne (Wells), 228
William Alexander, 228
- Rowe**
Augusta Wendell (Hooker) (Pettit), 179, 185–86, 189
Chip (*contributor*), 100, 232, 307
Frederick Augustus, 189
- Roy**
Margaret, 27
- Royce**
Edwin, 222
Sophia, 222
- Rubincam**
Milton, 246
- Ruddock**
William T. (*editorial board*)
- Ruggles**
Levi B., 294
Marian/Mary (Frizzell), 294
- Rule**
F. M. (Rev.), 304
- Ruleau**
Anne, 172
Guillaume, 172
Marie (Valleau), 172
- Rundle**
Rebecca (m. Reynolds, m. Clark), 87–88
- Runnelds**
John, 85–87
- Runnels**
Richardson, 88
- Ryder**
Barent Yurianens, 109
- Ryers/Ryserse**
Gozen, 52
Jorst, 111

Rynders

Elizabeth (m. Valleau),
287
Helena/Lena
/Magdalena (van
der Bogard), 168,
275, 287
Johannes, 168, 275,
287
Tryntje/Catriena (m.
Valleau), 165, 168–
69, 275, 281, 287

Rynerse

Harmanus, 168

—S—

Sabrisie. *See* Zabriskie**Saltonstall**

Elizabeth (Ogden),
250
Richard, 250
Samuel, 250

Sammon/Sammons

Anna (Wilcox), 59–60
Edwin, 59
Elizabeth, 59
Huldah, 59
Martin, 59–60
Peter, 60

Sandford

Hezekiah, Jr., 105

Sands

Amanda/Hannah
Amanda (Reynolds),
194, 196–97, 201,
206–7
David, 207
Elizabeth ([–?–]), 207
Esther Almira
(Scofield), 207
Georgianna (m.
Smith), 206–7
Mary A., 207
Samuel, 98, 195–96,
201, 207
Sarah Elizabeth
/Elizabeth (m.
Tripp), 207

Sanford

Hezekiah, 104–5, 233

Sarles

Peter, 205

Sasso

James R., 157

Schaefer

[–?–] (Mrs.), 293, 297–
99
Diantha Jane (Grimes),
299
George, 293, 297, 299
Laura (Hooker), 293,
296–99

Schaers/Schaets

Aaltje Johannes, 108
Christoffels, 107
Johannes Christoffels,
107–8

Schell

Aaron, 226
Mary C., 226

Schenck

Annetje/Anneke
Roelofs, 65, 68, 71–
72
Marten Roeloff, 68
Roelof, 72
Roelof Martense
/Martensen, 65, 68

Schmid

Meriwether C. (*fellow*)

Schumacker

Meryl (*contributor*), 21

Schuurman

Ann, 74
Annetje/Antje
(Terhune), 74
Anthe, 74
Antie, 74
Ferdinandus, 74
Jacoba (m. Thomson),
74
Jan, 74
Johannes, 74
Margarita/Margrietje,
74

Schuyler

Brandt, 68

Scofield

Daniel, 252
Edward, 207
Esther Almira (m.
Sands), 207
Richard, 252

Scott

Mary (Sussex), 62
William, 62

Seamans

Mary, 97

Sears

Isaac, 104
Joseph C., 103

Seeley

Catherine (m. Philips),
102
Eli, 96, 98, 194–95,
197
Martha/Patty, 194
Mary (Westcott), 194
Prudence Ann (m.
Reynolds), 85–86,
90–91, 97–99, 191–
92, 194–95, 197

Segar

James, 43

Seymour

Ebenezer, 103

Sharp

F. C., 17

Shaw

John R., 30

Shear

Martin, 311

Shearborn

[–?–] (Capt.), 36

Shefsiek

Kenneth (*reviewed*), 2,
77

Shell

Henry, 226

Shelly

Benjamin, 95

Sherman

Deborah (m. Dewers),
263–65
William Tecumseh,
295

Sherwood

Mary (m. Reynolds),
198
Nehemiah, 98
Oliver, 97

Shields

V. W., 152–53

Shropshire

Sarah (Dorris), 147,
149

Shuurman

Jacobus, 74

Simmons

Helene B., 149
Sidney S., 149

Simon

Janice, 10
Monroe L., 14

Simpson

Phebe Ann (m. Van
Buren), 267

Skilton

Susan Kay (*author*), 313

Slator

William, 256

Slawnon

John, 233

Slawson

John, 233

Slingerland/Slingerlandt/Slingerlant

Antoni/Teunis
Cornelisen, 115
Geertje (Fonda), 115
Geesie (Vander Linde),
115
Johannis, 112, 115
Lydia/Lydia (Romeyn)
(Laroe) (m. Westervelt), 112–15

Sloane

Jeanne (*trustee*)

Sloat/Sloot

Elias, 308, 310–12
Michael, 103, 310

Slot

Abeltie, 280
Tryntje Pieters (m.
Lozier), 280

Slusser

Florence, 263
Geo. 263

Smalley

Isaac, 311
John, 309, 311

Smith

Benj'a, 170
Benjamin, 34
David B., 58
Edward H. L., III
(*fellow*)
Elizabeth (Wilcox), 58
Erastus, 307
Georgianna (Sands),
206–7
Horace, 310, 312
Jacob, 58
John, 42
John P., 166
L. L. (Rev.), 149
Nathan, 308–9
Phebe, 222
Rensselear, 308
Rhea (Valleau), 165
Stephen, 207
Susannah (Beam), 58

Smythies

Mary (m. Ogden), 255

Sniffen/Sniffin

Ann/Ann R. (Reynolds), 195–97,
205–6
Jared, 197
Jeremiah, 195–97,
205–6
Lyman, 196, 206
Nathan, 195, 206
Prudence A., 196, 206
Rheuhama (Avery) (m.
Reynolds), 85, 192,
194–96, 206

Sarah, 206
W. (male), 196
William, 206

Snure

Candace (Wilcox), 59
Esther (Ongoney)
([–?–]), 59
John, 59
William, 59

Somes

Mary (m. Collins), 153

Sorré

Marie (m. Valleau),
276, 280

Spicer

Samuell, 109

Sprague

Eleazer, 232, 234
Hiram, 312
Nathan, 311

Springsteen

Jannetje (m. Van der
Beek), 116
Polly, 43

Squires

David M., 157

Stafford

Abel, Sr., 53
Laruah (m. McIntyre),
53–54
Rue (m. McIntyre),
53–54

Staff

Aeltje, 108, 112
John, 108

Staicer

Cynthia, 5

Stanislaw

Emma Lou, 221

St. Clair

[–?–] (Mr.), 36

Steadwell

James, 310
John, 234

Stebbens

Lewis, Jr., 309

Steevins

[?] (Capt.), 35

SteijmetsUrselina/Erselena (m.
Westervelt), 114**Stephens/Stephensz**Hendrickje, 113
Herman R., 309–12
Lucas, 118, 122**Stiles**

John, 50, 52

StillmanWaddell W. (*trustee*)**Stillwell/Stilwell**Nicholas/Niclass,
109–10
William, 109**Stites**John/Johannes, 50–
52
Susannah/Susan
(Brasier), 50, 52**St. John**

Abijah, 90, 97, 195

St. Martin

Laure, 24

Stockbridge

John, 190

Stoddard

Richard Henry, 5, 9

Stokely

William, 18

StoothoffElbert Elbertsen, 68
Garrett, 66, 68**Storms**[?] (male), 208
Adaline/Adeline F.
(Green) (m.
Reynolds), 208**Stout**David, 272–73, 280–81
Jamima, 30
Johan, 272
Marguerite (Valleau),
272–73, 280–81,
283**Stoutenburg**Isaak, 50
Henry A., 119–20**Stratemakers**

Trijntie, 174

StreeterElizabeth (m.
Faulkner), 316
Perry (*author*), 316
Thomas, 316–17
William, 316**Strijkers**

Angenietje, 113, 116

Strong

Anna Smith, 318

Sussex

Mary (m. Scott), 62

Sutcliffe/SutliffeMary Jane (m. Coon),
229**Sutliff**Ann, 91
Ann (Reynolds), 91**Suttles**J. G., 220
Marjorie Jean (Ray),
220
Max, 220**Sutton**Albert Drayton, 12,
139, 141, 216–18
Amy Valentine (m.
Ray), 141, 219
Anna Josephine, 135
Beatrice Dorothy (aka
Peters) (m. Kissin-
ger, m. Henry),
217–18
Catherine Amy (m.
Webb), 142
Charles, 15
Charles Shannon, 5,
16, 19, 134, 138–40
Charles Vanderbilt,
141
D., 16
Devereux/Devereaux,
5, 16, 19Edward Devereaux,
141

Emma, 16, 19–20

Emma (m. Parks), 5,
19, 131, 132, 134–
35, 209Emma Amelia “Amy”
(Wilson/Willson),
134, 139–40Ester/Esther, 5, 7, 14,
19–20, 131Esther (Ready), 5, 18–
19Fern May (Pearce),
135, 212–13Grace Augusta
(Cannon), 7–8, 13–
17, 20, 131–33Grace Theodora (m.
Glass), 16, 131, 139,
141, 214–15Grace Theodora
“Dora” (m. Piper),
214James, 5–17, 19–20,
131–35, 209–12

John, 19

John S., 20

Katherine “Katie”

Elizabeth (Bub-
bins), 135, 211–12Louisa (Le Baron),
135, 210–11Margaretta Matilda (m.
Burroughs), 18–20,
135–36

Martha, 19–20

Mary, 19

Mary (m. Miller), 18–
20, 137–38May DeCoursey (m.
Hefling), 213Myrtle (Morse)
(Peters), 12, 139,
141, 216–17Ruth E. (Ludwig), 142
Vanderbilt Henry, 5,19, 131, 134–35,
211

Vesta (Blunt), 212

Sutton (cont'd)

William, 307
 William "Bill"/"W.
 D." Devereaux,
 134–35, 212–13

Suydam

Jannetje, 121

Swift

John, 311
 Joseph, 311

Swartout

Robert, 33–34

Sypher

Francis J., Jr. (*fellow*)
 Sallie, 100

Szucs

Loretto Dennis, 157

—T—**Tailor**

Thomas W., 308–12

Talbot

[–?–] (Hon. Colonel),
 62

Tassemaker

Pieter, 110, 118

Tay[?]

P. A., 33

Taylor

A. O., 153
 Alexander, 149, 153
 Bayard, 9
 D. Joshua (*president*,
trustee ex officio), 3
 Ellen (Binning), 153
 Ellen (McIntosh), 153
 Eugenia (m.
 Beardsley), 153
 Ezekiel, 105
 Frances, 33
 Fredonia "Birdie" (De
 Grove), 149, 153
 Hellen (m. Baker), 153
 John, 153
 Thomas W., 307

Ter Heunen

Jan Alberts/Albertyt,
 68, 69

Tere

Annetje, 68

Terhermon

Jon, 67

Terheunen

Roelof, 76

Terheunon

Jon, 67

Terhuen

Jan Albertse, 67–68, 70

Terhuiennens

Albert, 70

Terhuijen

Jan, 70
 Margritje, 70

Terhune

family, 64, 106
 [–?–], 75
 Albert, 69–72, 75–76,
 110, 115
 Albert Albertson, 111,
 113

Albert Albertsz, 67

Albert Janz, 64

Altie (Voorhees), 72

Annetje, 64–65

Annetje/Antje (m.
 Schuurman), 74

Aucke/Auke, 70–71,
 73

Barbara, 74

Christina/Stintje

Alberts (m.

Romeyn), 64, 106–
 14, 116–18, 122

Elizabeth (Bertholf),
 76

Eva (m. Freling-
 huysen), 73

Ferdinandus, 71, 74

Gerbrecht/Gerrebreg,
 72–73

Gerrit, 72, 76

Jan, 70, 75–76, 111

Jan Alberts/Albertsz,
 64–65, 68, 70–71,
 73, 116, 118

Jeroebreclaye. *See*
 Gerbrecht

Jerrebreg. *See*

Gerbrecht

John, 64, 70

Margrietje, 116

Margrietje (Van
 Sicklen), 116

Margrietje/Margaret
 (m. Van Dyck), 76

Maritie (Voorhees), 72

Roelof/Roeloff, 70–
 73, 76

Sara (m. Van Barkelo),
 75–76

Sara/Saerje Alberts
 (m. Van

Noostrand), 117–21

Susanna (m. Van
 Neste), 75

Volkert, 120

Willemtje/Willemetje,
 72, 112

Terhunen

Altie, 69

Anna, 74

Jan/John, 68–70

Jan Alberse, 65

Roelof/Roulif, 68–69

Terhuyn

Annetje, 68

Terhuynens

Jan Alberts, 69

John (Capt.), 67

Tesluk

Kathleen Hill (*vice*
chairman)

Tesu

Maria, 25

Tetter

Carrie J. (m. Pearce),
 212

Theunisse

Jan, 68

Thomas

John/Jack, 22, 36–38
 Laura (m. Ray), 219
 S., 36

Thomaszen

Tjerck, 76

Thomson

Archibel, 74
 Jacob, 74
 Jacoba (Schuurman),
 74

Thompson

Abner, 271
 Adelbert, 271
 Caroline (Mattice), 271
 Delbert, 263
 Elsa/Elsie (Duers)
 (Hescock), 268,
 270–71
 Prentiss, 271

Tichenor

Alphonzo F., 225

Till

Thomas A., 139

Tillford

Isaac, 311

Tilton

John, Sr., 109–10
 Theodore, 9

Tirrell

Mary (m. Haynes), 229

Titus

John, Jr., 103, 232

Tobias

Tunis, 66

Todd

W., 308, 310
 Walker, 307, 310

Tomback

Sharon, 190

Tompkins

Daniel D., 29

Townsend

Charles, 152
 Hannah (Wixon), 193
 Isaac, 193
 J., 309

Joshua, 312

Mary (m. De Grove),
 152

Rebecca Jane (West),
 152

Robert, 318

Ruth (m. Reynolds),
 86, 192, 193

Samuel, 311

Sylvenus, 310

Uriah, 309

Travis

Cornelius, 309
 Jonathan, 105
 Reuben, 308–10
 Richard, 312

Tredwell

Diana, 32

Tripp

Sarah Elizabeth
 /Elizabeth (Sands),
 207

Trotter

Andrew, 52

Trowbridge

Alvah, 308

Trump

Donald J., 200

Tucker

Rhodes G., 16, 133

Turpin

William, 35, 36

Twain

Mark, 9

Tyler

Beverly C., 318

—V—**Vail**

Samuel, 309
 Sutton, 312

Valeau/Valleau

Andrew, 282
 Annatie Magdaleen,
 166
 Anne, 284, 286

Anne (m.

Chardavoyne), 284

Anne Magdalena (m.

Lazier/Lozier),

166–67, 169, 172,

175, 279–81

Arnaud, 171

Catherine/Catriena,
 168, 287

Charles, 276, 284

Cornelius, 177

Elizabeth, 285

Elizabeth (Antoni

/Anthony), 177,

273, 276, 278, 280–
 81

Elizabeth (Burke), 284

Elizabeth (Cole), 280–
 81

Elizabeth (Earle), 281

Elizabeth (Jewel), 288

Elizabeth (Rynders),
 287

Esaic, 170–74, 276–77,
 279, 284

Estienne, 278

Etienne/Stephen, 171

Fauconnier, 176–77,

272, 281, 284, 286

Hildebrand, 177

Isaiah, 170–71, 173–

78, 275, 277, 279,

28–82, 285–86

Jacob, 283

Jannetie (Lozier)

(Zabriskie), 177

Jean, 171, 272, 276,

278–79

Jeanne (Le Villain),

278–79

Jesaia/Jesaias. *See*

Isaiah

Johannis/John, 168–
 69

John, 272–73, 275,

281–82, 287

Josias/Jozias. *See*

Isaiah

Lea (Hartje), 174, 176,

178, 282

Valeau/Valleau**(cont'd)**

Liddie/Lydia/Lyda
(Loveless), 168, 275,
288

Magdalene/Magda-
lena, 168–69, 177,
272, 275, 278, 283,
288

Magdalene (m.
Chardavoyne), 284–
85

Magdalene
(Fauconnier), 166–
67, 169–70, 172,
174–75, 272, 274,
278–79

Margaret “Peggy,” 286

Margaret/Marguerite
(m. Wallace, m. Van
Voorhis), 284–85,
287

Marguerite (m. Stout),
272–73, 280–81,
283

Marie, 171–72, 276,
278

Marie (m. Ruleau), 172

Marie ([–?–]), 171

Marie (Gallais), 171

Mary, 282, 285–86

Mary (m. Bard, m.
Hunloke), 283

Mary ([–?–]), 285

Mary Magdalene (m.
Bancroft), 286

Paul, 171, 278

Peter, 166–67, 169–75,
177–78, 272, 274,
276–80, 283, 286

Peter Fauconnier, 163,
165–69, 272–76,
281, 287

Pieter. *See* Peter

Pieter Theodorus, 273,
279–81

Rhea (m. Smith), 165

Samuel, 283

Sarah, 171

Shirley (m. Nation),
168, 288

Sias. *See* Isaiah

Stephen Cummins,
282–83

Susanna, 178

Susannah (m. Bard),
167, 169, 172, 176,
273, 280–81, 283

Susanne Marie, 279

Suzanne ([–?–]), 278–
79

Suzanne (m. Bonnin),
170–71, 277

Suzanne (Descards),
170–71, 276–77,
279

Teodorus. *See*

Theodore

Theodore/Teddie,
168–69, 172, 175,
177, 272–76, 278–
82, 284–85, 288

Tryntje/Catriena
(Rynders), 165, 168,
169, 275, 281, 287

Vallow, Valoo, Valou,

Value. *See* Valeau
/Valleau

Van Alstyne

Daniel, 316

Van Arelant

Cornelius, 283

Fransyntie ([–?–]), 283

**Van Barculo/Van Bar-
kelo/Van Borkeloo**

David, 107

Harmanus, 76

John, 76

Leysebet, 106–8

Sara (Terhune), 75–76

Willem Harmensen, 76

Willem Jansen, 107

Van Brunt

Cornelis Rutgersz, 64

Rutgert, 64

Van Buren

Hiram, 267

James, 267

Phebe Ann (Simpson),
267

Sarah ([–?–]), 267

Sarah “Sally” (Duers),
266

Van Buskirk

Lana “Lany” (m. Van
Hoesen), 221

Van Couwenhoven

Neeltje Gerrits, 65

Van Dek

Fenant, 76

Van de Linda. *See also*

Van der Linde

Henry, 274

Van de Werken. *See also*

Van der Werken

Anna, 315

Joannes Roelfsen, 314

Margarita (Baar), 314

Roelof, 315

**Van der Beck/Van der
Beeck/Van der
Beeck/Vanderbeeck**

Abram, 116

Aeltje, 111, 114

Aeltje Paulus, 67

Jacob, 297

Jannetje (Springsteen),
116

Magdalena (Brinker-
hoff), 297

Mary (Hooker), 293,
295, 297

Paulus/Poulis, 108,
111, 116

Van der Bogard

Helena/Lena

/Magdalena (m.
Rynders), 168, 275,
287

**Van der Linde/Vander
Linde.** *See also* Van de

Linda

Geesie (m.

Slingerlandt), 115

Van der Linde/Vander Linde (cont'd)

Maagtel/Machiel
/Machteldt (m.
Zabriskie), 110, 114,
118–19

Van der Poel

Abr., 313
Antie, 313

Vanderveer

Margaret, 76

Van der Werken. *See also*

Van de Werken
Albert, 313–15
Geertruy, 314–15
Geertruy (m.
Quackenbush),
313–15
Hendr., 316
Henrik, 316
Isaac, 314, 316
Jacob, 314, 316
Johannes/John, 314–
15
Machtel/Machteld,
315
Margarita, 314–15
Maria, 314, 316
Maria (Quackenbush),
313–15
Rachel, 314–15

Van Dijckhuys

Jan Theunisse, 68

Van Dyck

Albert, 76
Angenietje Jans (m.
Bennet), 121–22
Fernandus, 76
Hendrick/Hendricus/
Hendryecus/Hene-
rikus, 76
Johannis, 76
Margrietje/Margaret
(Terhune), 76
Peter, 76
Peternelle ([–?–]), 76
Petrus, 76
Tjerck Thomaszen, 76

Vandychkhuis

John, 68

Van Gelder

Cornelia, 52

Van Giesen/Van Gieson

Christina, 115
Claes, 112, 115
Cornelia, 115
Hendrick, 112, 115–16
Isaac, 111, 115
Lammetje, 116
Marijtjen (Hoppe), 115
Sara/Saartje (Romeyn),
112–13, 115–16

Van Gijse

Joris, 116
Rachel (Romeyn), 116

Van Gisse. *See* Van Giesen**Van Hoesen**

Albertus Louis, 222–
24
Annie M. (Green)
(Pinney), 224
Byron Wells, 223, 225
Carrie Ann (Burton),
223–24
Chloe (m. Neal), 225
Electa E. (Wells), 46,
49, 221–23
Ellen Francis (m.
Halbert), 223–24
Frances Marion
(Ertle), 225
Frances, 224
Garret, 221
Lana “Lany” (Van
Buskirk), 221
Louis Burton, 224
Rachel, 221
Robert Cravath, 49,
221–23
Wells, 225

Van Horn/Van Horne/Van Hoorn

Abraham, 73
Gerrit, 73
Jan Cornelisen, 73

Jannetje, 73

John, 73

Van Houten

Geesie Roelofs (m.
Westervelt), 115

Van Huizer

Marytje/Maria (m.
Lansing), 315

Van Kleeck

Myndert, 166

Van Nes

Jeronimus, 75
Pieter, 75

Van Neste

Ferdinandus, 75
Jeronimus, 75
Pieter, 75
Pieter Pietersen, 75
Susanna (Terhune), 75

Van Noordstrand/Van Nostrand

Angenitje, 122
Angenietje/Ann
(Bennet), 121–22
Folkert, 120, 122
Garit/Gerrit
Hansen/Hancon,
118–19
Hans/Johannes, 120
Hans Jansen, 117,
121–22
Hans Volkerts, 118–
21
Hendrick, 121
Isaac, 120
Jannecke, 119, 121
Jannetje Volkerts (m.
Bennet), 118–21
Johannes/Johannes
Folkertsen
/Volkerts, 119–20,
122
John, 122
Sara/Saartje
(Terhune), 117–20
Simon Hansen, 119
Volkert/Volkert
Hansen, 117–21

- Van Nuys**
Auke Jans, 107
- Van Oostrant.** *See* Van Noordstrand
- Van Ranseleer**
[—?—], 35
- Van Schaick**
Geertje, 315
Jacob, 315
- Van Schoonhove**
Guest, 314
- Van Schoonhoven**
Jacobus, 314
- Van Sickelen/
Van Sicklen/
Van Siggelen/
Van Siggelen/
Van Sighgelen/
Vansycklyn**
Antje/Ann, 70
Eva (m. Berdan), 70, 116.
Eva ([—?—]), 70
Ferdinandus, 65, 70, 75
Johannes, 75
Margrietje, 65, 68, 70–71, 73, 75
Margrietje (m. Terhune), 65, 70, 116
Reyneer/Reynier, 70, 73
Susanna/Susannah, 65, 70, 116
- Van Vliet**
Annatje (m. Wells), 43, 47
- Van Voorhees/Van Voorhis.** *See also* Voorhees
Abraham, 285–87
Albert, 286
Elizabeth, 286
Gerrit Coerten, 72
Henry Valteau, 286
Margaret (m. Dennis), 285, 287
Margaret/Marguerite (Valleau) (Wallace), 284–85, 287
Theodore Valteau, 286–87
Theodorus, 286
- Van Woert**
Andries, 315
Elisabeth, 315
- Van Zeil**
Johannis, 170
- Van Zuuren**
Casparus (Dominee), 64
- Venema**
Janny (*reviewed*), 236
- Vente**
Johanna Christine Dorothy (m. Wilson/Willson), 139
- Ver Plancken**
Hillegond, 114
- Verdon**
Jacob, 108
- Vermilya**
Jacob, 23
- Vermilye**
Mariah (m. Chardavoyne), 284
- Versteeg**
Dingman, 165
- Verway**
Jan, 111
John, 170
- Very**
Sarah Williams, 8
- Viele**
Maria, 315–16
- Virden**
E. W., 224, 317
- Vittorio**
Pamela (*reviewer*), 242, 319
- Vohs**
Edith (Alexander), 5
- Elizabeth (Glass), 5
Elizabeth Gloria, 216
Martha (m. Furniss), 16, 139
- Volkards/Volkerts.** *See also* Folkerts
Jannetje/Jannecke (m. Bennet), 118–21
- Volkertsen.** *See also* Folkertsen
Dirck, 120
- Volkertsz/Volkhertsz.** *See also* Folkertsz
Albert, 118, 122
Hans, 110, 118–19, 121–22
- Voorhees/Voorheesen.** *See also* Van Voorhees
Altie (m. Terhune), 72
Annatie, 286–287
Gerrit Coerten, 72
Hannah, 286
Hendrick, 286
John, 286–87
Maritie Gerrits, 72
Wijbreg (Laroe), 286
- Voris**
Mary Ann, 198
Richard R., 198
- Vredenburg**
Jane, 26
- W—
- Waddington**
Joshua, 266
- Wainwright**
John, 271
- Wallace**
James, 284–85
Margaret/Marguerite (Valleau) (m. Van Voorhis), 284–85, 287
- Walsh**
Isabel, 100
- Walters**
Alfred Vaughan, 151

Walters (cont'd)

Eugenia Meigs (De
Grove), 149, 151
Frances Amelia
(Flamstead), 151
Henry Reginald, 151

Wardwell

Susan, 308

Waring

Hannah (m. Holmes),
197
Harry, 310
Hiram, 308–9
P., 309
Peter, 103–5, 309

Warren

[–?–], 102
Eliza Ann, 54
Elizabeth, 54
Elizabeth (McIntyre),
54
John E., 234
Marcus, 310
Polly (Mecker
/Meeker), 102

Washburn

Samuel, 309, 311–12

Wassells

Gerrardus, 66

Waterman

[–?–] (Capt.), 35

Watts

William, 307

Weaver

Barbara, 260–61
Eunice ([–?–]), 145
Greenberg, 145
Mary Cecilia “Mollie
(De Grove), 145
William C., 145

Webb

Catherine Amy
(Sutton), 142
Philena (m. Mayhew),
130

Webber

Cornelius, 113

Hillegond (m.
Minthorn), 117
Sara/Sarah (Minthorn)
(Romeyn), 112,
116–17
Wolfert, 117

Weeks

John, 307

Weid

Hendrick, 103

Weidig

Phillip, 296, 298–99
Sarah (Crittenden),
296, 298–99

Welch

Catharine (Brokaw), 75

Weller

R. H., 151

Wells

family, 45
[–?–], 49
Agrippa, 39
Anna, 43
Anna (Everson), 230
Anna M./Anna
Miranda (Hickcox),
49, 230–31
Annatje (Van Vliet),
43, 47
Anne E. ([–?–]), 228
Arthur John Card,
228–29
Celona Cummings (m.
Nims), 227
Chloe, 228
Chloe (Foster) (Kately
/Cately), 39, 41–49,
123, 127, 221, 317
Cleo Marguerite (m.
Prichard), 230–31
Electa E./Electa (m.
Van Hoesen), 46,
49, 221–23
Elizabeth Jane White-
more (Cummings),
49, 226–27
Emily, 226–27
Eugene Foster, 228–29
Ezra, 44, 49, 225, 227

Francelia A. (Card), 49,
228

Henry, 43
Hiram, 125, 128
Hiram Burl, 44, 46, 49,
230–31

J. D. (female), 231

Jacob, 43

Jennie Dane (m.
Wilcox), 226

John, 43–49, 127, 226–
28

Leila (Gates), 229

Minnie Chloe (m.
Coon, m. Haynes),
227–29

Minnie Estelle (Buell),
228–29

Nellie L., 231

Nellie Laverne (m.
Rouse), 228

Teunis/Tuenis/Tunis,
43, 47

West

Rebecca Jane (m.
Townsend), 152

Westcott

Mary (m. Seeley), 194

Westerveldt/Westervelt

Albert, 115
Antie (Banta), 115
Cornelia, 114
Geesie (Bongaert), 115
Geesie (Van Houten),
115
Jannetie Roelofse (m.
Romeyn), 110, 114
Jannetie Roelofse, 110
Jurriaen/Juriaen
Lubbertsen, 111,
115
Lubbert Hendricksen,
115
Lydia/Lydia (Romeyn)
(Laroe) (Slinger-
landt), 112–15
Marijtje Juriaense (m.
Romeyn), 112, 115
Maritie, 115

Westerveldt/Westervelt (cont'd)

Roelof Lubbertszen,
114
Urselina/Erselena, 114

Whitcomb

Dorothy Van Hoesen,
221

Whitenack/Whitnak

Hannah (m. Hooker),
189

Whitney

Anna (Burch), 102
Bradley, 102
Sally (m. Wilder), 125

Wheeler

William Ogden, 243,
246

Whitney

Bradley F., 310
Curtis R., 309
Isaac A., 265, 270

Whittlesey

Willis S., 157

Wiener

Barbara Reynolds
(*author*), 83, 85, 190

Wilcox

Anna (m. Sammons),
59–60
Anna (Martin), 57
Annie (Holmes), 227
Benjamin, 56–57
Candace (m. Snure), 59
Candance, 59
Daniel, 56–57
Desire (m. Denison),
123
Elizabeth (m. Smith),
58
Elsie (Lanning), 56
Fannie (Hickcox) 231
Hannah, 56
Hannah (m. Griffis),
57
Harry, 227
Isaac, 57
Israel, 57

Jane E. (*editorial board*)
Jemima, 56
Jemima (m. Comfort),
57–58

Jemima (McIntyre),
56–57

Jennie Dane (Wells),
226

Jerome, 231

John, 56

Mary, 56

Mary (m. Adams), 56

Mary (m. Book), 57

Mary (McIntyre), 55–
56

Oscar M., 227

Polly (McIntyre), 55–
56

Rachel (m. Williams),
58

Samuel, 56

Sarah, 59

Susannah, 56

Susannah ([–?–]), 56

Wilder

Christopher C., 125
Sally (Whitney), 125
Sarah C. (m. Hastings),
125

Wilkes

Charles, 15

Wilkins

Ellen, 33

Willcox. See Wilcox**Willemse/Willemsz**

Adriaen, 121–22
Johannes, 72

Willett

Thomas, 68

Williams

Chas. Fred., 187
Cornelius, 308
Fanny L. (Miller), 186–
88
James Bogert, 186–88
Nathan, 58–59
Phoebe (Hedges), 58
Rachel, 58

Rachel (Wilcox), 58
Sarah Elizabeth, 188
Thomas, 308
Timothy, 58

Williamson

Charles, 316

Williston

Ralph, 184

Willson. See Wilson**Wilmerding**

Walter (*fellow, trustee*
emeritus)

Wilson

Edward Seaward, 139
Elizabeth (m. Muir),
144
Elizabeth (Cameron),
144
Emma Amelia “Amy”
(m. Sutton), 134,
139–40
Johanna Christine
Dorothy (Minyetti
or Vente?), 139
Samuel, Jr., 309–10
William, 36, 144

Winans

Joanna (m. Reynolds),
88–90, 191

Wixon

Hannah (m.
Townsend), 193

Wolfe

Missy (*trustee*)

Wolleat/Walleat

Sarah Elizabeth (m.
Hooker), 189

Wonnell

Francena (Frizzell),
294

Wood

[–?–] (Capt.), 36
Charles, 232
Edmond, 246, 250
Frances (Ogden), 250
Jeremiah, 250

Wood (cont'd)

Joannah (m. Bryant),
49
Jonas(H), 250, 259
Jonas(O), 250
Matthew, 250
Nehemiah, 105
William, 250, 307–8,
310

Woodhull

Abraham, 318

Woolston

Edward, 153
Emma B. "Emmie"
(De Grove), 149–
50, 153
John, 153
Sarah (Pendored), 153

Wooster

John R., 232

Wortendijk**/Wortendyke**

Albert A., 293
Rinier, 177

Wren

Elizabeth (m. Birkett),
301

Wright

Horace, 312
Solomon, 104

Wyall

Peter, 36

Wyckoff

Geertje Pieters (m.
Romeyn), 108
Jacob, 117
Maryke/Marretje
Gerrits, 72

—Y—**Yard**

Sarah, 33
William, 33

Yeomans

Expenatus, 103

Yocum

Martha (m. McClure),
301

Yurianens. *See* Jurriansen

—Z—**Zaborischo, Zaborisco,**

Zaborowsky. *See*

Zabriskie

Zabriskie

Albert, 110, 114, 118–
19

Andries, 177

Christiaen, 110, 118

Elisabet/Elisabet

(Romeyn), 109, 114

Jacob, 119

Jan/John, 109, 112,
114

Jannetie (Lozier) (m.
Valleau), 177

Leysebet/Lijsbeth

(Romeyn), 108, 112,
114

Maagtel/Machiel

/Machteldt (Van
der Linde), 110,
114, 118–19

Margrita (De Rie), 114

Zabrisqua, Zabrosqua.

See Zabriskie

Zar/Zarr

Catherine M.

(Grindlemier), 203

Charlett (Reynolds),
201

Cornelia, 205

Elias, 197, 201–2

Eliza Jane (m.

Reynolds), 203

Jacob, 205

Jane E. (m. Finch), 202

Jane L., 201

John, 203

Leander, 202

Mary E., 201

Parker, 96, 201

Robert, 91, 95, 99, 195

Sarah Ann/Sally

(Reynolds), 196–97,
201–2

William, 201

THE SETTLERS OF THE BEEKMAN PATENT DUTCHESS COUNTY, NEW YORK

A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the
Eighteenth-Century Settlers in the Patent

by Frank J. Doherty

Winner of the 1998 "Book Award" from
The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society

VOLUME XIII NOW AVAILABLE

Volume XIII of this award-winning series of the eighteenth-century settlement of an important part of southeastern New York State contains 1,078 pages, fully indexed, and covers thirty-two family surnames, from Spencer to Swift. Many New England and New York families are in this and other volumes.

All volumes are available in book form or on CD. Individual chapters from the first twelve volumes are available on the website, at minimal cost, sent as email attachments.

Families in Volume XIII include Spencer, Spooner, Sprague, Springer, Springsteen, Sprong, Squires, St. John, Stafford, Staples, Stark, Stebbins, Stedwell, Steel, Stevens, Stevenson, Stewart, Stillwell, Stivers, Stockholm, Storm, Stover, Strader, Strait, Strickland, Striker, Stringham, Sturgess, Sullivan, Swade, Sweet, and Swift.

Volume XII concentrated on Smith families of the mid-Hudson Valley. Twelve chapters have now been posted online: The Smith Families; Other and Unplaced Smiths; Cohen Smith Probate; Hudson Valley Smith Baptisms and Marriages; Sharon, Connecticut, Smiths; The Snedeker Family; The Snyder Family; The Soper Family; The Soule Family; The Southwick Family; The Southworth Family; and The Spaulding Family.

To order books, CDs, or chapters contact

Frank J. Doherty

1830 Billingshurst Ct., Orlando, FL 32825

Fdohertysr@aol.com

www.beekmansettlers.com

STATEMENT OF OWNERSHIP, MANAGEMENT, AND CIRCULATION
Required by 39 U.S.C. 3685

1. Publication title: The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record
2. Publication no.: 382-840
3. Filing date: 18 August 2018
4. Issue frequency: Quarterly
5. Number of issues published annually: Four (4)
6. Annual subscription price: \$30.00
7. Mailing address of known office of publication: 36 West 44th Street, New York, NY 10036-8105 (New York County); contact Anna King, telephone (212) 755-8532
8. Mailing address of general business office of publisher: 36 West 44th Street, New York, NY 10036-8105
9. Name and mailing address of publisher: The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, 36 West 44th Street, New York, NY 10036-8105
Editors: Laura Murphy DeGrazia, 36 West 44th Street, New York, NY 10036-8105
Managing Editors: Laura Murphy DeGrazia, 36 West 44th Street, New York, NY 10036-8105
10. Owner: The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society (a nonprofit organization), 36 West 44th Street, New York, NY 10036-8105
11. Known bondholders, mortgagees, or other security holders: None
12. The purpose, function, and nonprofit status of this organization and the exempt status for federal income tax purposes have not changed during preceding 12 months.
15. Extent and Nature of Circulation:

	<i>Average No. Copies Each Issue During Preceding 12 Months</i>	<i>Actual No. Copies Single Issue Nearest to Filing [July 2018]</i>
a. Total No. Copies (Net Press Run)	3731	3792
b. Paid and/or Requested Circulation:		
(1) Outside-County Mail Subscriptions	3441	3516
(4) Other Classes Mailed Through USPS	56	56
c. Total Paid and/or Requested Circulation	3497	3572
d. Free Distribution by Mail:		
(3) Other Classes Mailed Through USPS	30	30
e. Total Free Distribution	30	30
f. Total Distribution (Sum of c and e)	3527	3602
g. Copies Not Distributed	175	190
h. Total (Sum of f and g)	3702	3792
i. Percent Paid and/or Requested Circulation	99.15	99.17

I certify that all information furnished on this form is true and complete. D. Joshua Taylor, Publisher

New York County Guides

Guides are available for every county in New York State. A guide for the entirety of New York City, as well as one covering all of Long Island, is also available.

Each guide contains:

- A detailed county map
- A gazetteer (geographical index and/or dictionary)
- An annotated list of resources
- Selected print and online resources about the county that will be particularly useful for genealogists.

Price \$10.95–\$12.95

Softcover, 8.5 x 11"

Please allow 2–3 weeks for delivery

Borough of Brooklyn/Kings County

County Formed 1683
Borough Formed 1898
Parent County Original county
Daughter Counties None

TOWN BOUNDARY MAP



NYG&B

St. Lawrence County

Formed March 3, 1802
Parent County Clinton
Daughter Counties None
County Seat Village of Canton
Major Land Transactions See table in chapter 7, Land Records
• St. Lawrence for Towns 1787
• Massena Purchase 1792



TOWN BOUNDARY MAP

Cattaraugus County

Formed March 11, 1808
Parent County Genesee
Daughter Counties None
County Seat Village of Little Valley
Major Land Transactions See chapter 7, Land Records
• Holland Land Company Purchase 1792–1796
Indian Territories See chapter 14, People of New York, American Indian
• Seneca Nation, Allegany, Cattaraugus, and Oil Springs Reservations (1797–present)



TOWN BOUNDARY MAP



Purchase your copy at newyorkfamilyhistory.org
or call 212-755-8532

Preserve New York records and **double your impact.**

Your Annual Fund gift supports the digitization and preservation of important records, including the **New York Land Records Project.**

Now is the time to support this significant project because the NYG&B Board of Trustees has **pledged to match** all new and increased giving received by December 31, 2018.

Your gift can have double the impact!

84

87

Whereas there was a bill of sale given by Capt Jacques Cortelyou Under Master of a certaine piece of land.

88

NYG&B

Appearing before mee ^{admitted} Jacobus Vandewater publick notarie in town of Brooklyn in the Kings County. Residing Capt Jacques Cortelyou Under Master of the said Kings County and authorized by the heirs or children of Peter Coyer Italian and the Deacons of the City of New York who did declare in his qualite to transport and deliver to a for the behoofe of Jan Garner a certaine ^{piece} of land lying in the Hales or marekwick where Peter Mouffert att the East side and Michiele Diest the West side most landed stretching alonge the middow fifty seven rodd on the land of Peter Mostford southward into the woods in the length two hundred twenty rodd and after in the losch broad seven and fifty rodd and then againe to the middow North alonge Michiele Trausman to the middow two hundred twenty four Morgen four hundred and fifty rodd and briefe thus off obtained by Peter Coyer from the Lord George of Albemarle and himselfe dated the 22nd June 1683. Item more to the said land att the same breath and stretching two hundred and twenty rodd in length and that upon the same condition as the said Lord Coyer's field att the

Call Jen Davis at 212-755-8532 x208 to donate today.

NO. 149, NEW YORK STATE ARCHIVES AND RECORDS DIVISION, OCTOBER 2018